

# THE FABLE

**HOLLYWOOD,  
SATANISM,  
SCIENTOLOGY  
&  
SUICIDE**



**Hollywood, Satanism,  
Scientology and Suicide**

**"THE FABLE"**

PUBLIC DOMAIN DOCUMENT - DISTRIBUTE FREELY

# INDEX

1. SPECIAL DISCLAIMER
2. Sometime In The Future ...
3. Secrecy
4. Why Now?
5. The Recent Scientology Raids and This Story
6. Part One: SCIENTOLOGY RECRUITS HOLLYWOOD
7. The Origins of Scientology's Hollywood Fascination
8. Why Scientology Pursues Celebrities
9. How Celebrities Are Recruited Into Scientology
10. The Battle Plan
11. Targeting Celebrity Vulnerability
12. What Do The Celebrities Get From Scientology
13. What's Expected From Celebrities In Scientology
14. Front Groups And Charity Events
15. Scammed By Scientology Front Groups
16. How Scientology Keeps Control Over Its Hollywood Members
17. Controlling Celebrities Relationships
18. Today's Confessions Will Be Used Tomorrow
19. A Former Scientology Celebrity Speaks Out
20. From Other Celebrities Who Are Out
21. About Scientology's Top Celebrities
22. Scientology's Most (In)Famous Celebrity: Charles Manson
23. Celebrity Responsibility
24. The Hollywood "Religion's" Backfire Potential
25. The Scientology Celebrity Master List
26. Part Two: THE SATANIC ELEMENTS OF SCIENTOLOGY
27. Origins Are Important!
28. The OTO Connection
29. Hubbard And Crowley, The Parsons Transition
30. L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. Speaks On His Father
31. Aleister Crowley's Ideology And Scientology's Ideology: A Comparison

32. Scientology's Symbols And The Satanic
33. Hubbard's Words And Crowley's Religious Ideology
34. Passing Of The Mantle Of The Beast Or Just Random Unconnected Events?
35. Scientology's Secret Anti Christianity
36. Scientology's Leaders And Their Families
37. David Miscavige And Family
38. More About Scientology As A Secret Society
39. Scientology's Actual Nature
40. Scientology's Secret Goals
41. The Authenticity Of Scientology's OT-8 Document
42. Passive Factors To Consider In The Evaluation Of The OT-8 Document Authenticity
43. Intelligence Specialist Training Routine - TR-L
44. Active Factors To Consider In The Evaluation Of The "Confidential Student Briefing" Original 1980 OT-8 Document Authenticity
45. Comments From Former Members
46. Part Three: SUICIDE AND SCIENTOLOGY
47. The Undisclosed Dangers In Scientology's Initiation Techniques
48. Death, Psychosis, And Scientology
49. Part Four: THE MORAL OF THE FABLE
50. If You Are Religious Scientology Presents A Whole New Set Of Concerns
51. Things Not To Do To Promote Education And Dialog
52. What To Do If Scientology Attacks Or Sues You
53. Last Thoughts Before The Appendices
54. Comments (This section is where readers are adding their Comments on the document to the document as it travels through the virtual reality of cyberspace. Excellent reading!)
55. APPENDIX 1: How To Get Much More Information From the Internet and Other Sources
56. APPENDIX 2: The Scientology Celebrity Master List (fascinating reading. This list contains hundreds of names. This appendix list was copied separately from the Internet and added to the story.)
57. APPENDIX 3: Suicide Information (This appendix was copied separately from the Internet and added to the story.)
58. How Could Reports of Scientology Suicide and Psychosis Problems Be Factual and Hidden So Long?
59. Part Five: 1994 REPORT
60. Alleged Suicides While Receiving Scientology Services
61. Allegations of Attempted Suicides While Receiving Scientology Services
62. Allegations of Threatened Suicides While Receiving Scientology Services

63. Allegations of Persons Becoming Psychotic While Receiving Scientology Services
64. Alleged Intentional Negligence Causing Death of Members
65. Corrections and Additions to "Death, Psychosis and Scientology" (Third Edition, January 1, 1995)
66. Questions For Former Members
67. APPENDIX 4: Scientology's Extensive History of Suppression of Critical Information and Informed Consent.
68. Where To Get Help For Anyone Still In Scientology and Who Wants To Get Out (Exit Counselors' Directory)

# "THE FABLE"

Scientology has a 40 year history of RUTHLESSLY attacking critics or former members who publicly exercise their rights of free speech or religious freedom in discussing their negative experiences or opinions concerning this "religion." Scientology tries to crush critics because it foolishly believes that by killing the messenger it can kill the life and power that the message holds.

Because of this history of repression, the following mythological fable should, among other things, be considered as a theoretical discussion of religious and non-religious opinions. As such, this fable is also intended to foster the discovery of social or moral lessons and to stimulate additional dialog about the growing public controversy surrounding the true nature and actions of the "religion" of Scientology.

No claim is made by the anonymous author(s) that any statement in this fable or its accompanying appendices is factual. To help the reader evaluate the relevance of this fable in the proper skeptical state of mind, treat this document as purely fictional and layered full of allegory, metaphor and symbolism, waiting for each reader to decrypt and interpret its meaning each in their own way. Also treat all names and places in this fable as fictional. Any similarity of names or places in this fable to any place or real person living or dead is purely coincidental.

Any information that was used in this fable by the author(s) that did (or didn't) come from other prior stories and fables about Scientology should be considered a simultaneous exercise by that author or authors of all their constitutional rights of petition, free speech, freedom of opinion, satire, participation in government, or freedom of religion in researching, evaluating or allegorically dialoging on any matter.

Finally, this fable may have been transferred to you by translating it from one electronic word processor format to another different word processor format. Formatting, capitalization, punctuation or missing letter errors regularly occur during this word processor format translation process. Also consider that this fable may contain content errors due to language translation or electronic duplication (floppy disk) or (modem) transfer failures or problems.

Because this document is not copyrighted feel free to correct any format or translation errors. This fable may be used in any way the reader's soul and spirit deems appropriate.

## **SOME TIME IN THE FUTURE ...**

There are many questions being asked about what Scientology really is. Is Scientology the "Religion of Hollywood" being marketed by mega-celebrities like Tom Cruise, John Travolta and some of Hollywood's biggest moguls? Is it a pseudo psychotherapy cult or con game?

Is it a secret society or UFO group trying to go mainstream? Is it the "Brotherhood of the Beast" and host for the incarnation of the Antichrist as touted in the document that Scientology defectors call OT-8?

Others are asking: "Is Scientology a worldwide criminal organization? Is it a bizarre new form of mystical Nazism and fascism? Is Scientology the next Jonestown, Waco, Swiss Solar Temple and Japanese Aum suicide/murder tragedy waiting to happen, or is Scientology all of these things?"

This fable cannot address all of the questions that are now being asked about this most unusual organization. Many of the above queries have been adequately answered in other reports widely available on the Internet. This fable will although pierce through the many layers of initiation secrecy, security clearances and fear that cloaks the real Scientology - and answer some of the most difficult and intriguing questions listed above.

This fable will focus exclusively on the secret satanic elements of Scientology, (part 1) the Hollywood celebrities and politicians involved with this group (part 2) and the reports of member suicides, attempted suicides and member induced psychotic episodes (part 3) At the end of this fable (part 4) the reader will find a "Moral of the Fable" section as well as other appendix sections which contain challenging ideas and additional research resources available via the Internet and bookstores to further assist him or her to independently evaluate the many questions and moral and social dilemmas this fable presents.

# SECRECY

Scientology's obsession with secrecy has developed for a purpose. It has been deliberately designed to hide its abuses, casualties and its real purposes and nature.

Less than 2% of the individuals within Scientology have ever seen the inner secret initiations and information of this story. Significant parts of this story have never been seen before in any form. Scientology members who have been exposed to Hubbard's secret writings are required to sign nondisclosure agreements for the rest of their lives. To attempt to enforce secrecy Scientology has even registered Hubbard's secrets as its "trade secrets".

This story is the result of decades years of research from the work of many different researchers and sources. Often in unexpected ways, the style and structure of this story will seem to suddenly twist and turn as it tries to unveil the convoluted secret Scientology and the layers of deception and misinformation used to hide its secrets from uninitiated outside eyes and ears. In discovering the secret Scientology for yourself keep in mind that the overall context of Scientology and its actual actions IS as important as specific initiation details.

## WHY NOW?

The release of this story is important because Scientology's global growth and its activities should stimulate grave social concern. Scientology has a claimed 6,000 staff members. It is estimated that it makes three hundred million dollars a year in income and has two billion dollars in worldwide assets.

There are now hundreds of Scientology and Dianetics groups and Scientology "front group" recruiting organizations. Scientology and Dianetics are now operating in almost every country in the world. It is making inroads into global political systems and it appears to be taking over a significant part of the Hollywood media machine.

# THE RECENT SCIENTOLOGY RAIDS AND THIS STORY

To crush the free speech of its Internet critics and bar the free religious expression of its former members from publishing, using and distributing information on the matters contained in this story Scientology has recently conducted a series of outrageous, highly publicized "copyright infringement" seizure raids all over the world. In these raids Scientology itself (not the government) was able to directly seize private property and records concerning the secret Scientology initiations from numerous individual homes and a non profit library and archive. And it was able to do this without legal "due process" and under falsely sworn affidavits.

Part of Scientology's real reasons for these raids was not the alleged "copyright" infringement, but to prevent and limit the public exposure and debate on Scientology's most secret initiations and the member casualties surrounding the secret initiation processes. (At last review there are over 100 regularly changing locations on the Internet where you can review these secret initiations and enter into this heated free speech and religious freedom dialog. Appendix 1 will help you find them. They are contained in what is commonly called the "Fishman affidavit" or "Fishman Geertz documents.")

At the very center of these "Fishman affidavit" copyright infringement raids is a super secret, (highly disavowed by Scientology) document called OT 8. In the OT 8 document which defectors claim to be authored by Scientology's deceased founder, L Ron Hubbard, the highest initiates of Scientology are instructed by Hubbard that Hubbard really is Lucifer the Antichrist.

In this document Hubbard goes on to declare to Scientology's highest initiates that Lucifer has really been unfairly maligned by Christian churches and it is really Christ who is the evil and Lucifer who is good. Hubbard then goes on to say that Christ was really a pedophile and child molester and that Hubbard will soon return to human form from the afterlife as a powerful politician to lead the world into a new era.

Commenting to the media after the raids, Warren L. McShane, President of the Religious Technology Center, the Keeper of Hubbard's copyrights and trade secrets, reiterated the necessity of keeping Hubbard's secrets away from the minds of the uninitiated: "McShane said the church had every right to aggressively protect its text. And, he said, certain advanced texts could "do harm" if studied by people not yet deemed ready for them by church officials.

"It's like jumping in an 18-wheeler and not knowing how to drive," McShane said, adding, "Spiritually, a person has to be ready for it." McShane was reflecting Scientology's internal views on these secret materials. In the actual secret materials themselves initiates are warned that premature exposure to the secrets will cause the individual to die, get very sick or go insane.

The authenticity of the OT 8 document which discloses Scientology's satanic nature, and information about how so many celebrities and politicians have become involved in promoting this group has become a stormy and ongoing discussion involving tens of thousands of people on and off the Internet. This allegorical story will do much to help stimulate the reader to independently evaluate the authenticity of the OT 8 document, the claims that Scientology is the world's largest secret satanic society and understand how Hollywood's biggest names got involved and could be promoting this organization.

**PART ONE:  
SCIENTOLOGY RECRUITS HOLLYWOOD**

# INTRODUCTION

Part two of this report is a candid look at celebrities in the Church of Scientology: how they are recruited, how they are used, and how they are controlled. It explores how the secret society of Scientology is trying to take over and control large numbers of Hollywood celebrities to use Hollywood's media influence as leverage to recruit new unsuspecting members from the public. (In appendix 2 you will find the largest list of Scientology celebrities that has ever been assembled.)

# THE ORIGINS OF SCIENTOLOGY'S HOLLYWOOD FASCINATION

L. Ron Hubbard and his alter ego Scientology have always had a fixation for recruiting Hollywood celebrities. As far back as 1955, Hubbard acknowledged the value of famous people to his fledgling, offbeat group when he inaugurated "Project Celebrity."

According to Hubbard, Scientologists should target prominent individuals as their "quarry" and bring them back like trophies for Scientology. He listed the following people of that era as suitable prey: Edward R. Murrow, Marlene Dietrich, Ernest Hemingway, Howard Hughes, Greta Garbo, Walt Disney, Henry Luce, Billy Graham, Groucho Marx and others of similar stature. "If you bring one of them home you will get a small plaque as a reward," Hubbard wrote in a Scientology magazine more than three decades ago. Although the original effort faded, the idea of using celebrities to promote and defend Scientology survived and is now being expanded though Hubbard's successor David Miscavige.

Celebrities are considered so important to the movement's expansion that the church created a special office to guide their careers and ensure their "correct utilization" for Scientology. The church has created a special branch that ministers to celebrities, providing them with first-class treatment. Its headquarters, called Celebrity Center International, is housed in a magnificent old turreted mansion on Franklin Avenue, overlooking the Hollywood Freeway.

In Miscavige's Hollywood, Scientology has assembled a star-studded roster of followers by aggressively recruiting and regally pampering them at the church's "Celebrity Centers," a chain of country club like clubhouses that offer expensive counseling and career guidance. Adherents include screen idols Tom Cruise and John Travolta actresses Kirstie Alley, Mimi Rogers and Anne Archer, Palm Springs mayor and performer Sonny Bono, jazzman Chick Corea and even Nancy Cartwright, the voice of cartoon star Bart Simpson.

# WHY SCIENTOLOGY PURSUES CELEBRITIES

Celebrities are of vital use in Scientology for numerous purposes: to recruit the masses, to endorse L. Ron Hubbard's teachings, to give Scientology greater acceptability in mainstream America and to forward Scientology's secret goals of world control. In a society that often equates celebrity with credibility, using highly recognized celebrities to help hide, deflect or overcome Scientology's horrendous public relations problems is understandable.

The roles that celebrities play in Scientology are dictated by a series of Scientology policies called the Opinion Leader Policies that were written by Hubbard. These policies state that you need to get your people into the power points in society, (points where you are the opinion leader or you control the opinion leader.) The Celebrity Center Program is nothing more than an extension of Hubbard's plan of world domination by taking over or controlling opinion leaders.

To create a favorable environment for Scientology's expansion, church executives are working to win allies among society's power brokers and opinion leaders. This theme is expounded in church publications, "We need to be able to approach the right people in order to get things done," wrote Heber Jentzsch, president of the Church of Scientology International, in the newspaper Scientology Today. "We need to find out how to reach key people in the media, in government, in the control points of society, the people who rule things." Underscoring the campaign's breadth and determination, a pullout questionnaire entitled "Communication Lines to the World" was inserted in the Scientology newspaper. It asked Scientologists to list their connections to people in six areas:

**POLITICS:** "This would be political figures on a local, state or national level, such as local city officials, mayors, governors, senators, congressmen, and members of parliaments. It would also include government agency officials and civil servants."

**MEDIA:** "This would be any media terminals that you know, such as owners or proprietors of magazines, newswire services, newspapers or publishing houses, and radio networks or stations and publishers and editors of any type of news media." **LEGAL:** "This would be any judges, law enforcement officials, lawyers, barristers and so on."

**FINANCIAL / CORPORATE:** "This would be any members of the board or presidents, vice presidents or other senior officials/executives with banks or other financial institutions (such as savings and loan companies, credit unions, etc.) financiers (this could be government or private industry) stockbrokers, financial advisers and commodities brokers."

**ENTERTAINMENT / CELEBRITIES:** "This would be any producers or directors in the stage, motion pictures or television; actors, artists, writers and any opinion leaders in these areas."

In HCO PL 12 January 1973 policy letter, Hubbard States: "The most important action to undertake when going about making a Safe Point is to carefully and painstakingly find out who exactly are the Top Dogs in the area in financial and political circles and their associates and their connections, and to what each one is hostile."

All of this information is sent to the intelligence branch of Scientology. (Keep in mind one of the major activities of a secret society is turning its members into deployable agents who will fanatically use their resources and connections to forward the goals of the group or knock out the enemies of the group.)

# HOW CELEBRITIES ARE RECRUITED INTO SCIENTOLOGY

The first thing to realize about recruiting celebrities in Scientology is that they are kept ignorant about what is really going on until they are hooked. The celebrities are shielded from all bad news. They are pampered and isolated in the finest buildings in settings like country-clubs. They're kept totally away from all the cruelty and the abuse that goes on inside the organization, and at Scientology's gulag-type concentration camps and punishment centers.

Most Scientology celebrities are victims that don't know that they are being systematically deceived and rendered suggestible by use of counseling processes that are no more than covert hypnosis. A very few of them know about Scientology's secret goals, but most of them have no idea about the suicides or the attempted suicides at the Celebrity centers or other centers. Any time they hear anything negative they are told "It's all lies. Don't listen to it"

# THE BATTLE-PLAN

To recruit a new celebrity, Scientology staff members at a Celebrity Center often create a battle plan. This battle plan in many cases could or would contain a flowchart of the celebrity's key connections, their "psychological buttons" and their "emotional buttons."

Everything is done to learn as much as possible about the target non-Scientology celebrity. The following are just a few key areas of information that are assembled on the target: who are the celebrity's closest friends, their business contacts, places most often frequented, credit histories, public records and police reports.

Any information on the targeted celebrity is fair game. It can be used to manufacture an "innocent" or coincidental recruiting opportunity or can be used to produce a recruiting influence leverage over the target.

Wherever possible, a Scientology celebrity is used to help set up and recruit a non-Scientology celebrity. Because a Scientology celebrity's loyalty to Scientology can be absolutely blinding, Scientology celebrities would not be beyond divulging almost anything they know about the non-Scientology celebrity target.

Once all this information is assembled the Celebrity Center staff implements the Battle Plan. They try to set up a meeting scenario that looks like a chance meeting. The best "set ups" are enacted where a lot of unknown Scientology skills can be placed around the target celebrity. Some other Scientology celebrity friends are there too, (Scientology has been using charity events lately for this.)

Once the meeting is started some general communication is first established to relax the target. They can't obviously just walk up and say "Come to the Scientology center"; first they have to establish a rapport with the person. Once they have got a conversation going they gradually try to steer the discussion over to the target's emotional or psychological buttons, and/or they start "admiration-bombing" the target. When the emotional button "hook" has been placed into the target then they start telling them about Scientology and invite them to an event or in to the center.

The late Yvonne Jentzsch, the original head and originator of the first Celebrity Center, said the way to hook celebrities is to "admiration-bomb" them. (This means you emotionally over flood them with attention and admiration.) From her teaching and example, the Scientology staff quickly learned as a method of invisible but powerful control to give celebrities the excessive God-like admiration they are vulnerable to.

A former celebrity center staff member reports watching her handle celebrities. Yvonne demonstrated that she could "push these admiration and attention buttons" on the celebrities to get them to do just about anything. On one hand, she'd say "We really can use these celebrities to bring in more people", and on the other hand she would talk derogatorily about the various celebrities that she was manipulating. About Karen Black she said. "Karen's just a dingbat, and so promiscuous." Chick Corea was a puppy, she said. "I can get him to do anything for me, just give me the phone."

Keep in mind that celebrities are usually not college graduates with Doctorates. Most celebrities have no idea that there is such sophisticated and pervasive hidden manipulation governing every

step of the recruiting process used to get them into Scientology.

Generally celebrities got into show business to achieve fame (attention and admiration.) These are ready made hooks for them. The Scientology recruiting con is so good that during the recruiting meeting the target celebrity is made to think that the new friends (hidden recruiters) are friendly, VERY knowledgeable and the offers of help or benefit being suggested are just the perfect coincidence to provide what just happened to be needed.

# TARGETING CELEBRITY VULNERABILITY

A low point in her career led Karen Black, 36, into Scientology 10 years ago. "It made me real happy," she says with a smile. "Mr. Hubbard has a very formidable technology for the relief of the despair that people carry around with them. It makes you very free."

When Scientology targets celebrities, it focuses on three kinds: those who are on their way down - they have a reason to listen; those who haven't made it yet, they also have a reason to listen because they want to get on top; and those who have made it but have some sort of severe problem in their lives that makes them vulnerable.

Scientology also exploits celebrities' vulnerability by providing a false but seemingly "meaningful" new role for their celebrity power. Scientology involvement suggests to the celebrity that they are going to be more than just fluff and frill, or another Hollywood empty headed pretty face or a sex symbol.

Scientology gradually suggests to targeted celebrities that by joining this world movement they become part of a secret and special elite and are gaining a "world historic destiny" for their celebrity power. In the shallow celebrity world of Hollywood this is a powerful initial intoxication and inducement to get involved.

# WHAT DO THE CELEBRITIES GET FROM SCIENTOLOGY?

Scientology celebrities aren't endorsing Scientology just because they personally like it. They are getting a lot more than the average member gets. What they get is:

1.) Some free services and discounted services. In the HCO PL 1 January 1963 policy letter Hubbard says: "Central Orgs (organizations) are instructed to process selected celebrities who are just beyond or who are just coming into their prime. The pay is to be any contribution you would care to make if we have helped. No other pay is demanded."

2.) Commissions. In some cases they get commissions of ten percent of the take from people coming in the door.

3.) Special perks. One of the perks that celebrities get is a considerable amount of free use of Scientology's private country clubs and properties. The following recent revelations were made about typical celebrity treatment in a affidavit to Los Angeles lawyers by Andre Tabayoyon, a Scientologist for 21 years.

I, ANDRE TABAYOYON, declare as follows:

115. I witnessed money from various non profit Scientology organizations, and labor provided by various non profit Scientology organizations being used for the personal benefit of Miscavige, Tom Cruise, other Scientology senior executives and other Scientology celebrities (such as John Travolta, Chick Corea and Priscilla Presley).

117. Miscavige, other senior Scientologists and certain celebrities would also use the movie theater we constructed on the base to view first run movies provided to him by his acquaintances in the movie industry. The cost of this was easily \$150,000. This cost does not include labor (again slave labor) or expensive film projection equipment.

118. During the 1980's, Miscavige befriended the actor Tom Cruise and they spend a lot of time together on the Hemet base. Their special chef, Sinar Parman, would prepare them fancy meals. Often they would hang out alone in the space designated for L. Ron Hubbard on the Clipper Ship we built in the desert. This space had a small kitchen, a little dining room, a little bar and a bed. They also had the exclusive use of the officers lounge. On other occasions Miscavige and Cruise would work out in the expensive gym we built for exclusive and restricted use.

No one else was allowed to talk to Tom Cruise when he was on the base. One time one of the gardeners spoke to him and this caused a major flap on the base. At Gold, Miscavige is known by his initials DM and Tom Cruise by his initials TC. From the late 1980's until I left the Gold, Tom

Cruise was provided a personal and exclusive apartment and storage facilities by the Scientology organization and at Scientology's expense. Tom Cruise kept two Yamaha motorcycles, a Mercedes Benz automobile and a large motor home at Gold. These were stored in what used to be Hubbard's garage and parking lot. Obviously, Miscavige and Cruise have developed a special relationship. One is a young world-domineering celebrity. The other is a young domineering cult leader who seeks to 'clear' the world and to rule it according to Scientology beliefs and practices.

119. When Tom Cruise got married to Nicole Kidman, they and David Miscavige went to a Colorado Ski Resort for the marriage ceremony. A Sea Org staffer (Sinar Parman) was taken along to do personal cooking for Tom Cruise and Miscavige at the expense of Scientology not for profit religious organizations. This left only 3 cooks at Gold to cook for 800 people three times a day.

120. I personally participated in the construction of an apartment at the Gold base, using extensive funds from various non profit Scientology religious organizations, for the personal and exclusive use of Tom Cruise. This was done on the orders of David Miscavige. Even though Miscavige has claimed to be Chairman of the Board of RTC, here he is directing the expenditure of CSI money and the deployment of CSI labor -- both paid and slave. Other apartment cottages were built for the use of John Travolta, Kirstie Alley, Edgar Winters, Priscilla Presley and other Scientology celebrities who are carefully prevented from finding out the real truth about the Scientology organization. The labor used to construct Tom Cruise's apartment was provided by Gold, a division of CSI, and persons from a myriad of Scientology organizations serving time in the RPF.

The RPF (Rehabilitation Project Force) is the Scientology gulag or concentration camp. Using RPF'ers to renovate and reconstruct Tom Cruise's personal and exclusive apartment at the Scientology Gold base is equivalent to the use of slave labor for Tom Cruise's benefit. The Tom Cruise apartment at the Gold base is located at the golf course end of the Gold base, closest to State Street. When Tom Cruise visits the Gold base, and stays in his personal apartment, he is cared for by a Sea Org steward.

121. We also had to renovate the Tom Cruise apartment at the Hemet Base after it was damaged by a mud slide. The repairs had to be performed on an emergency basis. Both the Gold crew and the RPF'ers were placed on extended hours to restore the apartment. Again, Tom Cruise was benefiting from the use of what is essentially prison slave labor being worked almost around the clock.

122. Tom Cruise also enjoyed use of facilities constructed on the Gold base that were not available to any Scientology staff except the senior most Scientologists on the base, particularly Miscavige and his lieutenants. For example, I saw Tom Cruise use the exercise room which was off limits to at least 98 percent of the staff. Tom Cruise also had unrestricted access to the Ship which has a sauna, Jacuzzi and a large Olympic sized swimming pool. With regard to the Miscavige/Cruise gym this was built in conjunction with the estates facility in approx. 1989.

The gym building cost approx. \$150,000 (again using slave labor) and contains a complete lineup of the most modern weight training equipment. It is one of the most incredible gyms imaginable and is for the exclusive use of Tom Cruise, David Miscavige and other specially and specifically approved by him. It also has an incredible shower area.

123. To assure that Tom Cruise's stays at the Hemet base were enjoyable, special provisions were made for him and restrictions were imposed on the staff at the Hemet base. Millions of Church dollars were spent so that millionaire Tom Cruise could regularly visit the Scientology base and be friends with Miscavige. For example, Tom Cruise received special meal services, special room services and the Hemet base staff was restricted in its access to Hemet base facilities. Indeed, a girl by the name of Jennie Matsamura was assigned to take care of him and his renovated cottage. The Hemet base staff was barred from going where Tom Cruise might be present. Construction and renovation work that was done on the base for Tom Cruise's benefit often had to be torn up and redone because the coloring was slightly off or there were a few inches of gap that didn't quite match in color. Once we had to pour a concrete walkway so that Tom Cruise would not have to walk on the desert soil. Before the concrete dried it rained. The concrete

was spoiled.

Miscavige went into a fury over that.

124. On one occasion, prior to a Cruise/Kidman visit, Miscavige decided to redo the meadow in beautiful flowers; Tens of thousands of dollars were spent on the project so that Cruise and Kidman could romp there. However, Miscavige inspected the project and didn't like it. So the whole meadow was plowed up, destroyed, re-plowed and sown with plain grass...

131. In 1989/1990 we also constructed a tennis court at Gold for the exclusive list of Celebrities and Miscavige. Non profit Scientology religious organization funds were used for this inurement project. The tennis court cost at least \$200,000 to build. The rubber coating alone, on the tennis court, cost \$80,000. Then there was the landscaping and rose garden around the tennis court.

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America and of the State of California that the foregoing is true and correct. Executed in Los Angeles, California this 5th day of March, 1994.

Andre Tabayoyon

The IRS made the following comment in its tax ruling during the tax status appeal of Scientology in U. S. Claims Court Number 581-88T, Ruling of June 22nd, 29th, 1992:

It is not unlike a commercial business strategically giving away services in an effort to increase sales by obtaining a celebrity endorsement."

4.) The Faustian advantage. The story of Faust is about a person who gives up its soul and spirit to the devil in order to obtain worldly success and power. Here we have a Satanic cult wooing celebrities who are already highly vulnerable to fame, attention and money. One can not help but wonder if the celebrities who know Scientology's secrets have in a some conscious or unconscious way made the Faustian bargain.

5.) Celebrities also get into Scientology because other celebrities already did, and because some behind the scenes people are working to get them lured in.

6.) People whether celebrities or not often join a cult when they are in a "transition state," like starting in college, getting divorced, getting fired, starting new job, etc. And actors are always in transition: after having completed an assignment, they have fears: Will the film, musical or play be a success?

Will they get a new job? This must be terrible, and totally new for most of us, since we get paid every month and only search a new job every few years. The last one makes actors very vulnerable to someone selling certainty or confidence.

# WHAT'S EXPECTED FROM CELEBRITIES IN SCIENTOLOGY

Every possible effort, pressure, and sales tactic is brought to bear on existing celebrity membership to recruit other new celebrities into Scientology. Celebrities are heavily indoctrinated to their duty and responsibility of recruiting new celebrities.

They also are expected to constantly promote and talk about Scientology. Recruiting and other Scientology promoting activities proves their loyalty to the organization and approves their security clearance to go to the next secret level.

Celebrity activity is closely monitored. If they don't promote Scientology in their media coverage or if they don't promote it at their events or do special events for Scientology their loyalty is questioned. The following are three examples of Scientology celebrity endorsements and promotions:

"It's nice to know you can be a cause of your life as well as an effect," convert John Travolta, 23, says of his Scientology training. "It's a logical and very sane way of living. I don't get upset as easily as I used to. I don't think I could have handled my success as well without it."

From 'The Auditor': The Monthly Journal of Scientology -AOSH ANZO 136. "The Road To Freedom" album of LRH songs released on CD! Attendees of the 23rd of June event were able to snap up the brand new edition of "The Road To Freedom" album now available on CD and cassette. This album features such leading artists as John Travolta, Chick Corea, Julia Migenes, Karen Black, Nicky Hopkins, Amanda Ambrose, Gayle Moran and Leif Garrett. This album is a unique and highly enjoyable collection of songs composed by L. Ron Hubbard to impart to the listener some of the basic knowledge that Scientology offers. Whilst viewed as controversial by those who seek to oppose man's spiritual freedom, the lyrics on this album offer answers to questions man has asked for eons."

Kirstie Alley is active in disseminating a new 47 page booklet on ways to preserve the environment. The booklet, entitled "Cry Out," was named after a Hubbard song and was produced by Author Services Inc., his literary agency. Author Services is controlled by influential Scientologists. In April, Alley provided nationwide exposure for the illustrated booklet (which mentions Hubbard but not Scientology) when she unveiled it on the popular Arsenio Hall Show. Since then, it has been distributed to prominent environmental groups throughout the U.S.

Although the advertising isn't finished yet, the new campaign includes a half-hour "documercial" entitled "The Problem of Life." It dramatizes a couple who are looking for answers to the questions of life," a spokesman said, such as: What's it all about? Where are we going? Wouldn't it be good to have a job that is fulfilling? The couple unsuccessfully visits a doctor, a psychotherapist and a marriage counselor. "At the end, they find out Scientology could provide the answers," the spokeswoman said. The documercial ends with a 10-minute direct-sales pitch from Jeff Pomerantz, the soap-opera star (best known for his role in the "Dynasty" series) who is one of the church's several celebrity members.

Celebrities are not only pushing Scientology and Scientology's non religious alter ego Dianetics for multilevel marketing like commissions; they are also heavily pushing the Scientology front groups, like Narconon, the Way to Happiness, Applied Scholastics, and others.

A partial list of front groups set up and directly or indirectly controlled by Scientology, and which are

involved in recruiting for Scientology or covertly or overtly attacking adversaries or defending Scientology, includes:

- the Committee To Defend The First Amendment
- the Hubbard Dianetics Foundation
- the Citizens Commission On Human Rights
- Narconon
- the Committee On Public Health And Safety
- the Task Force On Mental Retardation
- the Gerus Society
- the Dianetic Information Group
- the Committee To Re-involve Ex-offenders
- the National Commission for Law Enforcement And Social Justice
- the Foundation For The Communication of Culture International
- Doctors For Religious Liberty
- Vanguard, April, (a pseudo anti cult organization)
- Alliance To Protect Religious Liberty
- Committee For A Safe Environment
- American Citizens For Honesty in Government
- the Way to Happiness Foundation
- the Whistle Blowers
- Health Med
- Criminon
- Applied Scholastics
- Concerned Businessman's Association of America
- Sterling Management

Scientology's Front Groups play an important role. Scientology set up reform groups shortly after Hubbard, in 1966, wrote:

"Churches are looked upon as reform groups. Therefore we must act like a reform group."

Scientology and Dianetics are held in such disrepute that in public Scientology must use front groups to defend it, speak for it, and attack its enemies. Internal confidential documents seized by the F.B.I. show that social reform activities were designed primarily to attack critics publicly from the safe and respectable position of a humane social reform group.

An example of Hubbard's thinking on this matter is policy directive HCO PL 12 January 1973 "The Safe Point":

"...Rule I...Get in a safe place and speak up. It is necessary of course to have a safe place to get into, from which one can in safely speak up. One cannot defend himself in a point that has no defenses...Thus the Safe Point takes consideration over Active Defense...a special unit must be set up and run at full steam to make a safe point and gain viable PR Area Control over all publics in the area...The PR Area Control action in a new area can go so far as to create in the area of whole past and future track for the activity being established. It can make it sound old-fashioned, stable, reliable, expert, productive..."

The Scientology social reform front groups fulfill Hubbard's directives to a "T." Very few people will attack a social reform group, so Scientology now has its "Safe Point" from which these groups can get its own propaganda messages across.

# FRONT GROUPS AND CHARITY EVENTS

Celebrities are expected to do charity events for the front groups of Scientology. These front group charity events serve as very successful invisible recruiting forums to for other non Scientology celebrities.

Here's how it works. One Scientology celebrity "innocently" contacts another non- Scientology celebrity and says, "How would you like to do a charity event with me to help raise money for drug rehabilitation?" Then the other celebrity usually agrees.

He or she has no idea that it's a Scientology front group recruiting group like Narconon or the Way To Happiness Foundation, or one of their ecological or other Scientology front groups. Because the front group's name sounds established credible, stable, reliable, etc. and the goal of the charity event sounds benign and worthwhile, the non-Scientology celebrities get sucked in to inadvertently having their names used to promote or in association with the Scientology front groups. Then to make things even worse they individually become the target of the powerful and manipulative celebrity-recruiting machine if they attend the event.

## **SCAMMED BY SCIENTOLOGY FRONT GROUPS:**

Lee Brown, the U.S. Marshals and William Bennett Clinton's Drug czar all got scammed by the Narconon program and a bunch of Scientology celebrities helped con the U.S. Marshals into endorsing Narconon and Scientology. When the U.S. Marshals found out what this was about, they withdrew it. A similar case is William Bennett, the drug czar, who got stung by the Narconon program because a bunch of celebrities were promoting "Keep Off Drugs." When he put his name in it he had no idea that it was a Scientology celebrity front action.

Gov. Jim Edgar rescinded a proclamation that declared March 13 as "L. Ron Hubbard Day" in Illinois in honor of the late founder of the Church of Scientology. Gubernatorial proclamations traditionally are issued to honor deeds of individuals at the request of a variety of organizations. Edgar aides said the Hubbard proclamation "slipped through the cracks" and was issued without any thought surrounding the controversial author and church founder.

In his original proclamation, issued Feb. 28, Edgar said Hubbard's "writings on the mind and human spirit have helped millions of people lead better lives. His literary works have enriched the lives of many readers." But Tuesday, Edgar issued only a one-sentence proclamation, stating that his original proclamation was rescinded.

Another Scientology-linked group, the Concerned Businessmen's Association of America, holds anti- drug contests and awards \$5,000 grants to schools as a way to recruit students and curry favor with education officials. West Virginia Senator John D. Rockefeller IV unwittingly commended the CBAA in 1987 on the Senate floor.

An October 1990 news release from the church [of Scientology], said Senator John McCain and Reps. Jon Kyl, John Rhodes, Bob Stump and then Rep. Morris Udall had written to the IRS asking it to explain why it was targeting Scientologists. "I find it hard to believe these guys didn't have a clue. Then again God hasn't blessed us with the brightest politicians," Said a writer at the Arizona Republic on June 29, 1991.

# HOW SCIENTOLOGY KEEPS CONTROL OVER ITS HOLLYWOOD MEMBERS

In the beginning of the recruiting process for celebrities and non celebrities alike, Scientology uses personality and other tests to cull out which target members are the most suggestible from the least suggestible. These tests and exercises inform Scientology staff about who can and can't be put into hypnotic trance. If a person can't go in a trance, they usually don't stay in Scientology long, because almost all of Scientology's techniques are based upon covert hypnosis and the increased suggestibility hypnosis produces.

The celebrities who are still in Scientology have passed the hypnotic suggestibility culling process. That is not to say that celebrities are statistically any more hypnotically suggestible than anyone else in the population. It just means that through its clever culling process Scientology has isolated them and has "worked" their other vulnerabilities to establish and maintain their control over the celebrity.

In the next step of the recruiting process, Scientology celebrities are bombarded with hyped-up, hypnosis imbalanced "success stories." Moments after completing every suggestion pregnant hypnotic Scientology counseling session the celebrity targets are then REQUIRED to write their own glowing "success stories." (In many of these counseling sessions Scientology buries the hypnotic suggestion for the intended result in the questions being asked.)

After their own "counseling" sessions, celebrities are taken to a public area and admiration-bombed for their Scientology success. They are NOT allowed to have any objective testing time after they have been put in the covert hypnosis to verify the legitimacy of what's happened to them.

Then they are controlled by social pressure by having signed their names to glowing unverified testimonials. Very few people will later admit that they signed or claimed something that wasn't true or fairly tested. It is just too embarrassing for most people to admit they were so thoroughly conned or controlled.

# CONTROLLING CELEBRITIES' RELATIONSHIPS

Gradually, but methodically, Scientology will try to directly or indirectly isolate the celebrity from anyone who is not in the pro-Scientology camp. First Scientologists do it by just occupying as much of the celebrities 24 hour day as possible. They get the celebrity to lots of courses and events and wherever possible they surround them with as many fellow Scientologists as they can.

Soon the celebrities are seeing less and less of their old non-Scientology friends, and these old relationships seem less and less important. If the celebrity starts having any problems with their old non Scientology girlfriends or mates they will often find "miraculously" attractive Scientology females or males directly or indirectly will start to befriend them. Numerous celebrities have ended up dumping their old girlfriends or wives and marrying Scientology staff members because of these deliberate isolation and manipulative befriending efforts.

The goal of a Celebrity center staff member is to occupy and control every part of the celebrity's life and resources. By unwritten de facto policy, the most attractive Scientology staff are assigned to the Celebrity Center public areas. When the non-Scientology wife or husband or girlfriend or business associate of some celebrity sees them getting involved in Scientology, one of the first things they notice is how Scientology is baiting the individual to change their non-Scientology friendly sexual, emotional or business relationship partners.

Of course this is not a problem - at least initially - if you decide to become a Scientologist to keep your current relationship. For example, Tom Cruises new wife, the striking, red-headed Aussie actress Nicole Kidman used to tell her friends that she was upset by the assertive American Scientologists' always hanging around Cruise, She was particularly displeased at their behavior during the Cruises' wedding, last Christmas Eve in Telluride, Colorado. By late March, however, after wrapping with Billy Bathgate with Dustin Hoffman, Kidman now was saying she had made peace with Scientology. "She was very open about it."

# TODAY'S CONFESSIONS WILL BE USED TOMORROW

In Scientology there's a heavy emphasis on confessions. The celebrities get hooked into telling their "crimes" under the guise of obtaining emotional guilt relief. Great efforts are made to get the celebrities to confess all of their sins, all of their crimes, all of their sexual habits. Scientology then records and in some cases, videotapes these confessions.

Scientology is smart enough to know that when the celebrities confess such embarrassing and incriminating things it allows powerful control over them, because if it was made public it could destroy their careers. What the celebrities don't know is that there are secret internal Scientology policies that were seized in the FBI raid where it states that the intelligence people are under strict policy orders to use this information if needed. If somebody starts to go against Scientology the intelligence people grab their confessions, and imply, hint or state or that the materials out of the confessions will be leaked. (See G.O. order 121669 which allows reading of PC files to gather information to use against the person. The FBI seized many incriminating summaries of PC files cullings.)

From a former member: " While Case Supervisor in 1978 at the Celebrity Center Mission in Las Vegas, Bruce Hamilton of the Las Vegas Guardian's Office came to see me and asked me to go through my PC (preclears) files and to provide him with any information which had been disclosed in auditing sessions which I thought would be helpful to control the person and would be "helpful to his cause." When I disagreed with these "Gestapo type tactics" he told me that these orders came "directly from Los Angeles" or "this comes directly from Clearwater", and that if I didn't comply, it would be "treason"."

From another former member's deposition (Andre Tabayoyon): Tom Cruise's p.c. (pre-clear) folder was kept in the Gold case supervision (c/s) office which I had access to as a security missionaries. It contains supposedly confidential information derived during auditing sessions. However, the contents of such pre-clear folders have been culled and used against people. It is my opinion, based on my Scientology training, education and experience, that such information is collected by the Scientology organization in order to be able to exert control and influence over people such as Tom Cruise or John Travolta, should they ever attempt to leave the Scientology organization.

The Travolta story is a good example of this tactic. John Travolta has long served as an unofficial Scientology spokesman, even though he told a magazine in 1983 that he was opposed to the church's management. High-level defectors claim that Travolta has long feared that if he defected, details of his homosexual and bisexual life would be made public.

"He (Travolta) felt pretty intimidated about this getting out and told me so," recalls William Franks, the church's former chairman of the board. "There were no outright threats made, but it was implicit. If you leave, they immediately start digging up everything." Franks was driven out in 1981 after attempting to reform the church.

From another Scientology member and former head of security. Richard Aznaran, recalls Scientology ringleader Miscavige repeatedly joking to staffers about Travolta's allegedly promiscuous homosexual behavior. (It is curious to note that when Scientology recently sued Time magazine for a critical article on Scientology which mentioned Travolta's homosexuality they did not list this as one of the article's slanders.)

Celebrities with sexual secrets (or any type of secrets) should adopt the firm policy to NEVER under any circumstances CONFESS ANYTHING to Scientology. What control would Scientology have if Lisa Marie Presley gets Michael Jackson to confess everything that happened concerning the child molesting charges against him?

# A FORMER SCIENTOLOGY CELEBRITY SPEAKS OUT

Here are some excerpts from an article on Scientology and celebrities from Premiere Magazine (9/93.) In it is a courageous interview with Diana Canova.

"I remember having a choking anger against anyone who ever said anything against Scientology," says actress Diana Canova (Soap), a former member. "I would get crazy, I was just so angry. I would have done anything for them."

During her seven years in Scientology, Canova experienced the Celebrity Center from both sides of fame. "When I started, I wasn't in television yet. I was a nobody--I'd done some TV, but I was not one of the elite, not by a long shot--until I did Soap. Then it became . . . I mean, you really are treated like royalty."

"There was always pressure to get other celebrities in. The first time I walked in those doors, they said, 'Just give us all the money in your bank account. You'll get it back tenfold.'" When she joined, auditing prices were about \$25. "It went up to about \$175 in the early '80s," she recalls. "That was shocking to me. I was beginning to wonder, Is it really worth it? They're telling you, 'Don't spend \$100 an hour on a shrink's couch, it'll ruin your mind.' Auditing is so much better?"

"It took me years before I decided to quit," says Canova. "I guess finally I was so fed up with being afraid. You've heard all these horror stories . . ." Canova warns: "They're capable of doing a lot of things."

Canova says she spoke up because she thought it was important. "I see some of my friends having to keep their mouths shut for personal reasons, for business reasons," she says. "I don't believe that's right. If it's going to be termed a religion, or a church, then those kinds of fears have no business being there. Nobody should be afraid. And you can quote me on that."

## **FROM OTHER CELEBRITIES WHO ARE OUT**

Singer Lou Rawls, 42, still appears on church membership rolls, even though he has long been disaffected. "Lou is no longer involved in Scientology, it's not an interest at this point and never will be again," his agent says. "He doesn't want to be associated with those people."

John Brodie, a former San Francisco 49'ers quarterback, was involved in Scientology from 1970 to 1982. He was one of the first 25 Scientologists to reach the level of OT 7, considered a formidable accomplishment by members. Still, Brodie says he never considered himself part of the group. Brodie said he gave up promoting Scientology after some of his friends in Scientology were expelled and harassed during a power struggle with church management. "There were many in the church I felt were treated unfairly," Brodie said.

There are many Hollywood people who have left Scientology but fear speaking out. Some of them leave and just order Scientology to stop using their names and "success" stories. Hopefully, because of this report and the full Scientology celebrity listing at the end of part two, more former Scientology celebrities will begin to tell their stories in the media.

# ABOUT SCIENTOLOGY'S TOP CELEBRITIES

Several years ago, a male porn star collected \$100,000 from a tabloid for an account of his alleged two-year homosexual liaison with John Travolta. Travolta refuses to comment on the story. His lawyer dismissed questions about the subject as "bizarre." Two weeks later, Travolta announced that he was getting married to actress Kelly Preston, a fellow Scientologist, a relatively unknown starlet who wanted to break into Hollywood.

Kirstie Alley of Cheers fame is the big celebrity promoter of Narconon. She travels all over doing events for them.

The Narconon Scientology front group takes drug addicts and addicts them to Scientology through repetitive hypnotic trance. Alley was chained to drugs and now she's chained to Scientology. Is Kirstie Alley any more free? She's not suffering drug problems - but hasn't she's lost her life again?

According to a twenty-two year former member, Tom Cruise went somewhat insane while doing Scientology's secret initiation levels (OT III, the story of the galactic Emperor Xenu). The member from which this information is coming said Cruise was getting his "OT III repair" processing at that time. To prevent a public scene, they quickly got him into some more hypnotic trance induction and mellowed him out.

Did Marcia Clark lie to the media during the O.J. Simpson trial by saying she wasn't a Scientologist. You don't marry someone in Scientology's intelligence division unless you are a security cleared Scientologist. Her husband is one of the heads of the Citizens' Commission on Human Rights (CCHR) which is one of the intelligence division's main front groups attacking psychiatry.

The Michael Jackson Scientology recruiting story is intriguing. Celebrities who bring in other BIG celebrities (like Mimi Rogers who brought in Tom Cruise) are treated even more royally inside the organization.

The speedy Lisa Marie Presley Michael Jackson marriage fits the classic profile of Scientology celebrity recruiting and in some ways is similar to the conveniently fast Travolta Marriage.

Michael Jackson was a highly vulnerable target. He had just come out of a drug rehabilitation program, went through child molesting charges, and his career was slumping. Lisa Marie reportedly chased him and wouldn't take no for an answer.

Michael Jackson is the ultimate plum to Scientology. In Scientology's mind one Michael Jackson can bring in millions of new young and naive members.

A fanatical Scientologist would easily marry or divorce to prove his or her total dedication to "bringing in" millions of people (clearing and controlling the planet.) Those celebrities who have been through the OT III initiation know that "clearing the planet" really means they are one of the elite aliens trapped here. They know the Scientology secret initiations woke them up to their real identity and world historic destiny, and that they will have to go back out into the galaxy and eventually re-fight the old space war. (The Scientology secret initiation process produces a fanatical loyalty at a virtually irrational level.)

Is Lisa Marie a Scientology fanatic? She was married to a Sea Org member who signed a "billion

year" contract. She has lived extensively at Scientology centers. By this time she has probably passed the OT III initiation. It's well within the scope of Scientology covert operations and loyalty testing for her to have been on a celebrity recruiting operation for acquiring Michael Jackson.

Michael Jackson may be Scientology's current #1 celebrity recruiting target. Unfortunately, going from the PR nightmares of his recent past into the world's most dangerous satanic cult will not be the best way to improve his marketability. He may find that what he gets with Lisa Marie may not be worth the "marriage" benefit.

The parallels make one wonder, did Scientology offer Lisa Marie Presley as an easy public relations solution to Jackson's sexual identity problems and his potential child molesting problems? Getting married after being considered a homosexual or a child molester is a good way to quash those notions in the public's eye. Was this another Travolta Kelly Preston quick marriage orchestrated for public relations benefit?

If Jackson is being manipulated to get in, will he ever dare go public? If he is not in yet, are Scientology and Lisa Marie slowly isolating him by replacing his non Scientology staff and advisors with pro Scientology people to effect the final conversion? Will Jackson and his staff smell the con, and distance themselves completely and permanently from Lisa Marie and the cynical Scientology celebrity manipulators? Only time will tell...

The political arena from politicians to lobbyists is definitely a high priority Scientology target.

Sometimes when it better suits their secret goals Scientology tries to hide or play down a celebrity connection. A good example is Sonny Bono.

Scientology pretty much owns Sonny Bono the politician. This is because he is an initiated Scientologist. His first loyalty must be not to the government, not to anything else, but Scientology first and foremost.

Sonny Bono is now a member of the House of Representatives in Washington. Although Scientology was reported to be secretly telling its members to donate to Bonn's reelection campaign, Scientology has down played Bonn's membership. Maybe Scientology believes that if more secret Scientology becomes public it's not good for his and their political destiny? (The OT VIII Bulletin talks about Hubbard coming back as a politician and fulfilling the prophecy of the Antichrist coming back as a political figure.)

Sonny Bono also happens to be on the U.S. copyright committee. Scientology uses copyrights and copyright raids to try to enforce secrecy of its secret initiations.

# **SCIENTOLOGY'S MOST (IN)FAMOUS CELEBRITY: CHARLES MANSON**

One famous celebrity involved with Scientology that Scientology does not boast about, talk about, or probably even wants you to know about is Charles Manson, the convicted murderer of Sharon Tate and her friends. Scientology made extensive efforts to hide or destroy Manson's Scientology records. They have continually denied that he was a member, but in the FBI raid on Scientology's headquarters the F.B.I. found abundant Scientology internal intelligence information regarding Manson's involvement with Scientology.

The New York Times stated that Manson first got interested in Scientology while he was incarcerated in the McNeil Is land Penitentiary in Washington (Scientology has recruiting programs for prisons). From another report, Manson received about 150 hours of Scientology counseling in prison and at one point went psychotic. "Charles was very preoccupied with this new thing called Scientology", one of his friends from prison has told. "He thought that it could do something for him."

Manson himself has told that he learned the methods very quickly, because he had not been programmed in advance. Manson had lessons in Scientology by three of his cell mates. One of them, Lanier Palmer, was "Doctor of Scientology."

After his release from prison, The New York Times reported, he went to Los Angeles where he was said to have met local Scientologists and attended several parties for movie stars, possibly the July 18 initial dedication of the first Celebrity Center.

Scientology literature was also said to be found at the ranch when Manson and his family were captured. There were hints that he later got involved with other OTO groups or may have joined the Process, the sex and Satan group which originally broke away from Scientology.

It is interesting to note that the OTO is commonly considered the mother cult of Satanism to western society. Scientology was derived in significant part from the OTO. The Process came in significant part from Scientology. Another escapee-group from the Process was the notorious Son of Sam cult.

The Son of Sam cult had cells that spread all over the USA. Since 1976 about 15-20 cult killings were committed by the sect in the New York-area, especially of young girls. The leaders in New York were among others, David Berkowitz and the brothers John and Michael Cam. They killed "to bring this era to an end." At David's home the police found the telephone number of the Fort Harrison Hotel in Clearwater, Florida, Scientology's main secret level training center.

David explained to the police, that the Son of Sam cult was an escapee from Scientology, though, there is no proof of David personally being close to Scientology.

# CELEBRITY RESPONSIBILITY

Many Scientology celebrities are no more than manipulated victims themselves. They are kept isolated. They have no idea what the real nature of the secret organization is. They have no idea about the camps, the suicides or the abuse.

They never have seen the FBI raid documents that talk about Scientology's doing covert operations on anti-Scientology celebrities, showing that Scientology was gathering histories on celebrities to use for either possible recruitment or as covert operation targets if they were an "anti-Scientology celebrity." They do not know about Scientology illegally acquiring the tax returns of John Wayne and Frank Sinatra, or the covert operations on cartoonist Andy Berry. (The person who draws Berry's World Cartoon.)

Although it is not advertised, gradually the celebrities do learn that he or she too will become "fair game" if he or she publicly acknowledges the abuses or real secret nature of Scientology. In spite of the preceding, Scientology celebrities now must be held legally co-responsible for the damage Scientology causes because they're allowing their names and images to be used to bring children, young adults and families into Scientology and because they are getting something for helping it. They are getting paid in free services, commissions and country club perks.

If celebrities still choose to continue to be celebrity spokespersons or allow their names to be used in Scientology's endorsements and success stories, Scientology celebrities should begin to assume that the organizations which promote compassionate religion, family values and other humanitarian social values in opposition to the secret values and goals of Scientology will soon begin through public education and dialog to target their careers and public relations images .

The tremendous pain, loss, anguish, and anger Scientology has caused to so many individuals and families is real. (See included suicide appendix #3.) It would not be surprising to find more and more Scientology celebrity careers caught up in the growing backlash against Scientology in the courts and in the media, both here and abroad.

# THE HOLLYWOOD "RELIGION'S" BACKFIRE POTENTIAL

The main program for Scientology's world wide expansion is currently its celebrity program. But, what is gradually happening is that a lot of non-Scientology Hollywood people are getting hip to the Scientology con.

Scientology has made a very bad strategic decision in linking its future expansion so solidly to Hollywood celebrities. First of all, they are betting their future on the concept that people will buy sincere and real spirituality from the endorsement of a slick Hollywood celebrity. That's a bad bet because most people today are wise enough not to buy whatever a Hollywood celebrity endorses until they know the product personally.

Second, Hollywood has long been know as the neurotic center of the universe. Hollywood is also known to be a "tinsel town" of insincerity and has so many other negative connotations - why would any legitimate religion seek celebrity endorsements or try to create a religion around the unspirituality of celebrity fame?

Most legitimate religions use good works or some humble program or their philosophy for promotion. But, Scientology is desperately looking at its celebrity recruitment as its savior, the idea being: if these celebrities can be in it, it must be good; another BIG mistake for David Miscavige, the celebrity-crazed new leader of Scientology. Hollywood's strange population of too many overpaid shiny people fails to impress most folks who tend to laugh at them and their fame-distorted lives.

Next, Hollywood is infamous for its lack of loyalty. When more people understand what Scientology really is and the first few Scientology celebrities are named for damages in new lawsuits against Scientology, Hollywood and Hollywood celebrities will distance themselves from Scientology faster than you can say "let's make a deal."

Finally, don't be surprised to see leading anti-Scientology critics soon challenging Scientology's top celebrities to appear on any national TV shows to debate the topics discussed in this report.

# **THE SCIENTOLOGY CELEBRITY MASTER LIST**

Go to appendix 2 at the end of this story for the 10-plus page list of Hollywood stars and Hollywood people involved in Scientology or who have left Scientology. You may be very surprised at how much of Hollywood is involved.

## **PART TWO: THE SATANIC ELEMENTS OF SCIENTOLOGY**

There are two main types of Satanism, classical Satanism and neo-Satanism. Although Scientology contains many elements of neo-Satanism this story will focus on the classical elements.

In classical Satanism there are numerous elements that help to characterize it as a classical satanic church. One of those elements is the prediction of an ultimate conflict between God and God's representatives (pure good) and Lucifer and his representatives (pure evil). Classical Satanists identify with the devil or Antichrist and believe or act in opposition or with disgust to the values, ritual and symbols represented by the Christ figure and the values, ritual and symbols of traditional Christianity.

Classical Satanists often worship through use of reversal of traditional Christian symbols and ritual such as the black mass or by reversing crosses or other religious symbols. Classical Satanists often practice their beliefs among their own members and with the outside world by reversing truth with deception and lies.

Much biblical prophesy states that there is to be a final conflict for possession of the world between Lucifer and his representatives and God and God's representatives. Part of this conflict involves Satanists - before the final conflict - trying to possess, destroy or indelibly mark the souls of its members. Biblical prophesy also implies as the time of the final conflict approaches the forces of the Beast will place a number on their members to mark their own.

While classical Satanists often talk about this upcoming great spiritual war, a major part of their energy seems to be directed toward acquiring secular power in the forms of political and financial leverage and slave master-like control over the personal lives of those around them. Keeping the above elements in mind, read this story's examination of these elements for their parallels in Scientology and its origins.

## **ORIGINS ARE IMPORTANT!**

When you look at the origins of a group you look at its roots and the "signature" of its genetic inheritance. Even though the organizational roots may be hidden from sight the organization will always bear the type of "fruit" dictated by its "genetic" heritage and origins. The main origins of Scientology are revealed in Hubbard's imitation of Aleister Crowley and his "Ordo Templi Orientis" (OTO).

# ALEISTER CROWLEY

Aleister Crowley is surely the most famous Satanist and black magician of the twentieth-century. It is impossible to arrive at an understanding of Scientology without taking into account L. Ron Hubbard's (Scientology's founder) extensive involvement with his religious and ideological mentor, Aleister Crowley.

Crowley is significant because his ideology and OTO organization is considered to be the root and mother cult responsible for birthing classical and neo-Satanism into the U.S. and western society.

Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) was reared in the Plymouth Brethren. Crowley had been introduced to magic in a book by A.E. Waite. His Cabalistic studies led him in 1898 to the OGD (another secret society.) Crowley rose quickly in the order, but was refused initiation to Adeptus Minor because of his moral turpitude (in this case homosexuality).

Crowley gained a reputation through the next two decades for breaking every conceivable moral law, from fornication to murder. Crowley went to Paris and was initiated by Mathers, which led to a split in the order in London. In 1904, Crowley received a "communication from the astral" with instructions for the establishment of a new order, which he set up in 1907. It was called the Astrum Argenture (silver star).

In 1909, Crowley began publishing the Equinox to spread his ideas. Aleister Crowley called himself "The Great Beast", a reference to The New Testament's description of the Anti-Christ. In his masses he used cocaine, opium and hash.

While traveling in Sri Lanka (Ceylon), Crowley was taught yoga by his guru Ananda Metteya, alias Allan Bennett. Bennett had emigrated to the island in 1900 to become a Buddhist-monk. In 1904 Crowley stayed in Cairo and, during a seance, got a "revelation" by his guardian angel Aiwass (Aiwaz), which was communicated in the form of a prose poem entitled *Liberal Vel Legis*, i.e., *The Book of Law*. This became the textbook for the lodges of the Crowley Satanists.

In chapter two, it was Aiwass states: "We have nothing to do with the outcast and the unfit; let them die in their misery. For they feel not. Compassion is the vice of kings; stamp down the wretched and the weak; this is the law of the strong; this is our law and the joy of the world..;" When Crowley heard the voice, he looked over his shoulder and claims he saw his guardian angel, who appeared like a 30 years old, dark-skinned man, trim, and with a face like a tyrannical king, with eyes that could spoil everything.

John Symond reported this happening in his book about Aleister Crowley: "He had caught a glimpse of the Devil. Aiwass was the messenger of Hoor-Paar-Kraat, that is to say Set, the destroyer god, the brother and murderer of Osiris. Set was also called Sheraton, and Sheraton is the prototype of the Christian Satan". Crowley enthusiastically expounded the text of *The Book of The Law* when he performed masses. From the basic ideas of Satanism, he declared: "There are no other gods than man". Accordingly, man has the right to live after his own law, has the right to eat what he wants, has the right to think what he wants, to love whom he wants, to kill those who try to take these rights from him.

Aleister Crowley is known to have driven all of his mistresses and wives to hysteria, madness or divorce with his demands. John Symond's records in his introduction to 'The Confessions of

Aleister Crowley' that Crowley's female scribe wrote in her magical' diary: "it was 'damn hard' to think of 'the rottenest kind of creature' as a Word." The "Word" was Crowley's self-assumed title as teacher of the Aeon. Crowley drove several of his disciples to suicide and humiliated others to madness. He is accused of infanticide, and never denied the charge. (Interested readers should consult his 'Confessions', a work of unmitigated egotism.)

# THE OTO CONNECTION

In the beginning of the 20th century, a manufacturer from Vienna Dr. Karl Kellner, and a German theosophist Dr. Franz Hartmann, founded a secret occult lodge which they named "Ordo Templi Orientis" (O.T.O.). Soon after they were joined by Theodore Reuss (1855-1923) who had connections with many lodges. It was he who led Rudolf Steiner, the founder of anthroposophy, into such a group.

Reuss, whose lodge-name was "Brother Merlin", contacted Aleister Crowley in 1912, and he became a member of this additional lodge receiving the name "Brother Baphomet". Baphomet, the symbol of the satanic goat, usually portrayed as a half-human, half-goat figure, of a goat head. It is often misinterpreted as a symbol of witchcraft in general. (It is used by Satanists, who worship the devil, but is not used by neo-Pagan witches, who do not worship the Devil.)

The origin of the name Baphomet is unclear. It may be a corruption of Mahomet (Mohammed). The English witchcraft historian Montague Summers suggested it was a combination of two Greek words, baphe and metis, meaning "absorption of knowledge." Baphomet has also been called the Goat of Mendes, the Black Goat and the Judas Goat.)

The O.T.O. developed its sexual rites quickly under Reuss and later broadened them under Crowley. Not long after, Crowley took over the leadership of the lodge. Like other secret lodges, members may not disclose their knowledge.

# HUBBARD AND CROWLEY, THE PARSONS TRANSITION

Hubbard's fascination with Crowley's brand of religion goes back to when he was sixteen living in Washington, D.C. He got hold of the book by Aleister Crowley, called 'The Book of Law.'

He was very interested in several things that were the creation of what some people call the Moon Child. It was basically an attempt to create an miraculous conception - except by Satan rather than by God.

Another important Crowley principle was the creation of what was called embryo implants - of getting a satanic or demonic spirit to inhabit the body of a fetus. This would come about as a result of black- magic rituals which included the use of hypnosis, drugs and the dangerous and destructive practices.

Hubbard's initial exposure to Crowley and the dark side of spirituality would get the opportunity to be further developed through his association with Jack Parsons. Jack Parsons was an acknowledged genius in the field of chemistry and a major figure in the first stirrings of rocket research at Cal Tech.

Parsons was involved with the U.S. branch of an occult secret society called the O.T.O. The ideological leader of this U.S. O.T.O. group was none other than Master Therion, the "Beast 666," or as the contemporary world press described him, "the wickedest man in the world," Aleister Crowley.

During the first World war Aleister Crowley had written a novel called the "Butterfly Net" later to be published under the name "Moonchild." This novel tells the story of a magical operation based on the theory that a particular type of spirit can be induced to incarnate in an unborn human embryo by surrounding the mother with the appropriate influences, carrying out certain rituals, etc.

Parsons wished to carry out such an operation designed to achieve in an unborn child, the incarnation of Babalon, an aspect of the great Mother goddess Nuit. He decided that Hubbard would make an ideal co-worker.

In order to obtain a woman prepared to bear this magical child, Parsons and Hubbard engaged themselves for eleven days in rituals. These do not seem to have produced any marked result until January 14, 1946 when, so Parsons said, Hubbard had a candle knocked out of his hand. Parsons went on to record saying that Hubbard called him and, "We observed a brownish yellow light about seven feet high. I brandished a Magical sword and it disappeared. Hubbard's right arm was paralyzed for the rest of the night."

All this work seemed to have its desired result and, on January 18, 1946 Parsons found a girl who was prepared to go through the required incantation rituals and become the mother of Babalon. Parsons was the High Priest and had sexual intercourse with the girl, while Hubbard, who was present, acted as a skryer, seer, or clairvoyant and described what was supposed to be happening on the astral plane.

Hubbard and Parsons were attempting the most reckless magical feat imaginable. They were trying to incarnate the Scarlet Woman described in the Book of Revelation as "Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlot and Abominations of the Earth...drunken with the blood of saints, and with the

blood of the martyrs of Jesus."

The foregoing ritual bears some resemblance to that of a girl who defected from Scientology in 1979. She had been coerced into a perverted act of sexual intercourse with a man fitting Hubbard's description in Hubbard's private quarters at the Fiefield Manor in Los Angeles. She describes the event as one where "my mind was being ripped away from me by force", while the man lay on her for one hour without erection and without ever saying a word.

Around the time of the Parsons connection it is documented that Hubbard used huge amounts of testosterone, stilbestrol (a female sex hormone). Taking the sex hormones were his solution to an impotence problem.

Another solution Hubbard attempted was to resort to "affirmations." The "Affirmations" were commands stated to himself as part of self-hypnosis.

Sometimes you will see in his hand written notes a statement of fact, like, "Yeah, I'm screwed up on sex." And then he'll come back with an affirmation: "You are sexually wonderful! Your sexual prowess has never before been equaled on the face of the Earth!"

Impotence was on Hubbard's mind a lot at that period. He wrote page after page about how "after Fern," he had been too afraid to go to a doctor with the clap. Fern was the girl in Miami who he claims gave gonorrhea to him. So he dosed himself with sulfur, and then he says the sulfur depressed his libido, and his solution to that was the testosterone and stilbestrol. "It so depressed my libido," he said, that he needed someone like Sara to stimulate him. (Sara was Sarah Northrup who later became Hubbard's mistress and wife.)

# L. RON HUBBARD, JR. SPEAKS ON HIS FATHER

(From an interview with L Ron Hubbard Jr.)

Ron Jr. says that he remembers much of his childhood. He claims to recall, at six years, a vivid scene of his father performing an abortion ritual on his mother with a coat hanger.

Ron Hubbard Jr. remembers that when he was ten years old, his father, in an attempt to get his son in tune with his black magic worship, laced the young Hubbard's bubble gum with Phenobarbital. According to Ron Jr. drugs were an important part of Ron Jr.'s growing up, as his father believed that they were the best way to get closer to Satan--the Antichrist of black magic.

"In my father's private circle," Ron Jr. explains, "there were lots of mistresses. When I was younger, I participated in private orgies with him and three or four other women. His theory was that one has to open or crack a woman's soul in order for the satanic power to pour through it and into him. It got kind of far out, culminating in a variety of sex acts. Dad also had an incredibly violent temper. He was into S & M and would beat his mistresses and shoot them full of drugs."

When asked by a interviewer how this "soul-cracking" worked, L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. said, "The explanation is sort of long and complicated. The basic rationale is that there are some powers in this universe that are pretty strong.

"As an example, Hitler was involved in the same black magic and the same occult practices that my father was. The identical ones. Which, as I have said, stem clear back to before Egyptian times. It's a very secret thing. Very powerful and very workable and very dangerous.

Brainwashing is nothing compared to it. The proper term would be "soul cracking."

"It's like cracking open the soul, which then opens various doors to the power that exists, the satanic and demonic powers. Simply put, it's like a tunnel or an avenue or a doorway. Pulling that power into yourself through another person—and using women, especially is incredibly insidious.

"It makes Dr. Fu Manchu look like a kindergarten student. It is the ultimate vampirism, the ultimate mind fuck. Instead of going for blood, you're going for their soul. And you take drugs in order to reach that state where you can, quite literally, like a psychic hammer, break their soul, and pull the power through."

"He designed his Scientology Operating Thetan techniques (Scientology's secret initiations) to do the same thing. But, of course, it takes a couple of hundred hours of auditing and mega thousands of dollars for the privilege of having your head turned into a glass Humpty Dumpty--- shattered into a million pieces. It may sound like incredible gibberish, but it made my father a fortune."

(The materials of the Operating Thetan techniques [the Fishman documents] are the reason for the raids mentioned earlier.)

"... Also I've got to complete this by saying that he thought of himself as the Beast 666 Incarnate." Interviewer: "The devil?" Ron Jr.: "Yes. Aleister Crowley thought of himself as such. And when Crowley died in 1947 my father then decided that he should wear the cloak of the beast; and become the most powerful being in the universe.

"Scientology is black magic that is spread out over a long time period. To perform black magic generally takes a few hours or at most; a few weeks. But in Scientology it is stretched out over a lifetime and so you don't see it. Black magic is the inner core of Scientology - and it is probably the only part of Scientology that really works.

"Also you've got to realize that my father did not worship Satan. He thought he was Satan. He was one with Satan. He had a direct pipeline of communication and power with him. My father wouldn't have worshipped anything, I mean. When you think you're the most powerful being in the universe, you have no respect for anything let alone worship.

"... The one super-secret sentence that Scientology is built on is: 'Do as thou wilt. That is the whole of the law.' It also comes from the black magic, from Aleister Crowley. It means that you are a law unto yourself, that you are above the law, that you create your own law. You are above any other human considerations."

The following is from a piece, written by L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. about his father in 1985 entitled "Philadelphia."

"We were in Philadelphia. It was November 1952. Dianetics was all but forgotten; Scientology, a new science,' had become the focus of attention. Every night, in the hotel, in preparation for the next day's lecture, he'd pace the floor, exhilarated by this or that passage from Aleister Crowley's writings. Just a month before, he had been in London, where he had finally been able to quench his thirst; to fill his cup with the true, raw, naked power of magic. The lust of centuries at his very fingertips.

"To stroke and taste the environs of the Great Beast, to fondle Crowley's books, papers, and memorabilia had filled him with pure ecstasy! In London he had acquired, at last, the final keys; enabling him to take his place upon the Throne of the Beast,' to which he firmly believed himself to be the rightful heir. The tech gushed forth and resulted in the Philadelphia Doctorate Course lectures."

It is perhaps coincidental that Hubbard, in the late fifties, set up his headquarters at Saint Hill Manor in England, less than half an hour's drive from what had been Aleister Crowley's former house in Tunbridge Wells.

# ALEISTER CROWLEY'S IDEOLOGY AND SCIENTOLOGY'S IDEOLOGY: A COMPARISON

There are many similarities between Crowley's writings and the teachings of Hubbard. To name but a few of the most benign: there is the Dianetics' Time Track, in which every incident in a person's life is chronologically recorded in full, in the mind. This is quite similar to Crowley's Magical Memory. The Magical Memory is developed over time until "memories of childhood reawaken" which were previously forgotten, and memories of previous incarnations are recalled as well.

Hubbard gives examples in the Philadelphia Doctorate Course of several people remembering lives earlier on earth, some up to a million years ago. The similarity between the Magical Memory and Time Track is that they both can recall every past incident in a person's life, they both can recall incidents from past lives, and they both must be developed by certain techniques in order to make use of them.

Both Hubbard and Crowley consider it important to have the person recall his or her birth. "Having allowed the mind to return for some hundred times to the hour of birth, it should be encouraged to endeavor to penetrate beyond that period" {Crowley}. "After twenty runs through birth, the patient experienced a recession of all somatics and 'unconsciousness' and aberrative content." "Thus there was no inhibition about looking earlier than birth for what Dianetics had begun to call basic-basic" (Hubbard).

In 1952, Hubbard recommended a work by black magician Aleister Crowley, which Hubbard called *The Master Therion* (published in 1929). This book was reprinted as *Magick in Theory and Practice*, and it also contains reference to the recollection of birth: "Having allowed the mind to return for some hundred times to the hour of birth, it should be encouraged to endeavor to penetrate beyond that period. If it be properly trained to run backwards, there will be little difficulty in doing this."

Both Hubbard and Crowley are avowedly anti-psychiatry. "Official psychoanalysis is therefore committed to upholding a fraud... psychoanalysts have misinterpreted life, and announced the absurdity that every human being is essentially an antisocial, criminal, and insane animal" (Crowley). Hubbard considered that psychiatry controlled most of society and was struggling to create a 1984 world.

Hubbard and Crowley both posit the ability of the person to leave his or her body at times. Crowley states that the way to learn to leave your body is to mock up a body like your own in front of your physical body. Eventually you will learn to leave your physical body with your "astral body" and travel and view at will without physical restrictions. Hubbard teaches the same, and his method of "exteriorization" is to tell the person to "have preclear mock up own body" which will send the person outside his body.

Both Crowley and Hubbard use an equilateral triangle pointing up in a circle as one of their group's symbols. Both use Volume 0 instead of Volume 1 to begin enumerating their works.

Crowley's notion of "the will": "The original definition of Scientology 8-8008 was the attainment of infinity by the reduction of the apparent infinity and power of the MEST [Matter, Energy, Space, Time] universe to a zero for himself, and the increase of the apparent zero of one's own universe to an

infinity for oneself ... It can be seen that [the] infinity [symbol] stood upright makes the number eight" . Which is to say, the essential idea of Scientology is to raise the power of the individual's will or intention to "an infinity". This aim is held in common with all magical systems (Cavendish quotes Crowley "the Great Work is the raising of the whole man in perfect balance to the power of Infinity", *The Magical Arts*, p.5). The exercises used in the attempt to achieve this - especially those in *The Creation of Human Ability* (some of which were on the original "OT 5" course) - are ritual magic disguised as therapy.

Adopting the same stated purpose for Scientology as Crowley had for his Magic, Hubbard says, in a 1952 taped Scientology lecture: "Our whole activity tends to make an individual completely independent of any limitation."

In Crowley's Organization are several grade levels. To reach the Grade of Adeptus Exemptus "The Adept must prepare and publish a thesis setting forth His knowledge of the Universe, and his proposals for its welfare and progress. He will thus be known as the leader of a school of thought." It is apparent that Hubbard has fulfilled this requirement.

The "creative processing" of Hubbard's 1952 Philadelphia Doctorate Course derives substantially from the work of black magician Aleister Crowley. One could go on for quite some time listing the similarities between Crowley's and Hubbard's theories and writings, but for additional information the reader is encouraged to investigate for him or herself.

# SCIENTOLOGY'S SYMBOLS AND THE SATANIC

The "S and double triangle" motif of Scientology's main symbol probably derives from the black magic use of the snake symbol (the "wise serpent" or Satan) combined with a deconstruction into two triangles of the Star of David (rather like the reverse ritual of hanging the Christian cross upside down to signify devil worship). This symbol - the magical hexagram - was used by Hubbard and Parsons during their attempts at incarnating the Antichrist in human form.

The RTC (a main Scientology corporation) symbol contains the Dianetics triangle, which is a common magical symbol, representing the door of the Cabala, the letter Daleth. Hubbard indeed assigned it to the Greek equivalent of Daleth, Delta. The triangle on its base is also the symbol of Set, the Egyptian god called by some "the destroyer of man", the male equivalent of Babalon. Indeed Crowley equates Set with Satan. Hubbard also used the "Daleth" triangle of the Egyptian destroyer-god Set as the Dianetic symbol.

Hubbard copied the back of Crowley's Tarot-cards, a distinctively marked cross, which he used for his main Scientology church cross and symbol.

The Sea Organization symbol of Scientology's elite paramilitary division is also interesting. The five pointed star, or pentacle is the most commonly known symbol of magical power. It is held between two thirteen-leaved laurels.

The theta symbol used by Scientology is the central symbol of Crowley's Ordo Templi Orientis, where it denotes "Thelma" or the will. Perhaps Hubbard's "thetan" is pronounced to match with a lisped "Satan"? He was, after all, wry in his humor and such a subtle perverse twist and deceit of lower initiates would be entirely congruent with classical Satanism.

Crowley's order - the OTO - had a common origin with the Thule group to which several members of the Nazi hierarchy belonged (including deputy party chairman Rudolph Hess). The sig rune used by the Nazis - appears on the Scientology International Management Organization's symbol - a red square enclosing a white disc and set off by four lightning flashes or sig runes. The swastika of the Nazi flag has been replaced by the Scientology "S and double triangle". The symbol of the Religious Technology Center is surrounded by sig runes. The sig rune is otherwise peculiar to the Nazis.

L. Ron, junior, was sure that the teachings of the pre-Nazi Germanen Orden and the Thule secret societies had passed directly to his father by courier. No explanation is given for using these sig runes by Scientology. At the time that both of these symbols were introduced, Hubbard also created the International Finance Police, headed by the International Finance Dictator. An significant choice of words.

# HUBBARD'S WORDS AND CROWLEY'S RELIGIOUS IDEOLOGY

One can tell a lot about what type of religion an organization is by looking at the spiritual qualities of the religion's founders, their words, and the organization's key leaders. Wherever possible this story will quote from the policy and spiritual directives of Scientology's founder L. Ron Hubbard...

While Hubbard was supposedly researching his Dianetics in the late 1940s, he was in fact engaging in magical rituals, and trying out hypnosis both on himself and others. During the 1984 Armstrong trial against Scientology, extracts from Hubbard's voluminous self-hypnotic affirmations were read into the record. The statements, hundreds of pages of them, are written in red ink and Hubbard frequently drew pictures of the male genitalia alongside the text.

Amongst his affirmations to himself we find "Men are my slaves", "Elemental Spirits are my slaves" and "You can be merciless whenever your will is crossed and you have every right to be merciless" "All women shall succumb to my charms! All mankind shall grovel at my feet and not know why."

L. Ron Hubbard repeatedly played them back to himself while under the influence of hallucinatory drugs such as mescaline and cocaine. Was Hubbard's evil intention to secretly subjugate no less than all of mankind?

In 1938 in a letter to the first of Hubbard's three wives he said, "I have high hopes of smashing my name into history so violently that it will take legendary form..."

More from the sacred scriptures of Hubbard. "THE ONLY WAY YOU CAN CONTROL PEOPLE IS TO LIE TO THEM. You can write that down in your book in great big letters. The only way you can control anybody is to lie to them."

"If you really want to enslave people tell them that you are going to give them total freedom." (At the top of the Scientology grade chart of levels of initiate attainment at the OT 8 level is the benefit obtained from that level. At OT 8 it is written "Total Freedom.")

Of practitioners unlicensed by him Hubbard said "Harass these persons in any possible way." Nor did Hubbard exclude the possibility of murder against those who opposed him. The "Suppressive Person declare" and the "Fair Game Law" speak reams in terms of Hubbard's true intent and spiritual nature.

"An enemy may be deprived of property or injured by any means by any Scientologist without any discipline of the Scientologist...may be tricked, sued, lied to, or destroyed." From the words of L. Ron Hubbard in HCO policy letter of 18 October 1967, known as the "Fair Game Policy."

"A suppressive person becomes fair game. By fair game is meant may not be further protected by the codes and disciplines of Scientology...They cannot be granted the rights and beingness ordinarily accorded rational beings and so place themselves beyond any consideration for their feelings or well being...The homes, property, places, abodes of persons who have been active in attempting to suppress Scientology are all beyond the protection of Scientology ethics."

More from the mouth of L Ron Hubbard: "When you move off a point of power, pay all your

obligations on the nail, empower your friends completely and move off with your pockets full of artillery, potential blackmail on every erstwhile rival, unlimited funds in your private account and the addresses of experienced assassins and go live in Bulgaria and bribe the police ....

"So to live at all in the shadow or employ of a power you must yourself gather and USE enough power to hold your own-without just nattering to the power to kill Pete', in straightforward or more suppressive veiled ways to him as these wreck the power that supports yours. He doesn't have to know all the bad news and if he's a power really he won't ask all the time, What are all those dead bodies doing at the door?' And if you are clever, you never let it be thought HE killed them-that weakens you and also hurts the power source. Well, boss, about all those dead bodies, nobody at all will suppose you did it. She over there, those pink legs sticking out, didn't like me.'

" Well,' he'll say if he really is a poor, why are you bothering me with it if its done and you did it. Where's my blue ink?' Or, Skipper three shore patrolmen will be along soon with your cook, Dober, and they'll want to tell you he beat up Simson.' Who's Simson?' He's a clerk in the office enemy downtown.'

" Good, when they've done it, take Dober down to the dispensary for any treatment he needs. Oh yes. Raise his pay.'....

"...we all aren't on the stage with our names in lights, always push power in the direction of anyone on whose power you depend. It may be more money for the power, or more ease, or a snarling defense of the power to a critic, or even the dull thud of one of his enemies in the dark, or the glorious blaze of the whole enemy camp as a birthday surprise .... Real powers are developed by tight conspiracies of this kind pushing someone up in whose leadership they have faith." (From the policy directive "The Responsibilities of Leaders" by L. Ron Hubbard.)

Hubbard on compassion and ethics, "This universe is a rough universe. Its a deadly serious universe. Only the strong survive. Only the ruthless can own it." (From The History of Man by L Ron Hubbard, p.38.) "Only a barbarian minister is a man of God." "The purpose of ethics is to remove counter-intentions from the environment." (HCO policy letter of June 18, 1968.)

In Booklet of the Scientology Professional Auditors Course (1982), states. "A very effective thought control technique could be worked out from Scientology which could be used to make individuals into WILLING slaves." (emphasis added)

# **PASSING OF THE MANTLE OF THE BEAST, OR JUST RANDOM UNCONNECTED EVENTS?**

Was Hubbard in Crowley's fold and his successor? Before Aleister Crowley died in his book called "Moon Child: he predicted one of his members would form a new world religion. Is that world religion Scientology?

According to Hubbard's son L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., his father considered himself to be the successor to Crowley when Crowley died in 1947; he believed that he had taken on "the mantle of the Beast." Hubbard told his son that Scientology actually began on December the 1st, 1947, the day Aleister Crowley died.

According to this son Hubbard's purpose in Scientology was to "crack souls," to bringing unknowing people under his control and to use them as channels for satanic purposes. Is this soul cracking the process of Scientology's secret initiations? Is it the indelible marking or possession of the souls of the initiates?

In one of the secret Scientology initiations called the Clearing Course the initiate is instructed to locate and audit out "the Light." In a hypnotic trance the initiate keeps working on removing "the power "the Light" has over them until "the Light" can no longer have any effect on them. After completing this level of initiation the person is declared "cleared" and given a Clear number.

Initiates are numbered in the succession of when they go Clear. The initiate wears their clear number that is engraved onto the back of a small silver bracelet that is worn almost all the time. The clear number list is published periodically and great attention is given to announcing more numbered Clears each year.

A peculiar event occurred aboard Hubbard's flagship, the Apollo, in 1973. Those aboard ship responsible for overseeing the management of Scientology organizations were involved in a ceremony called the Kali ceremony after the Hindu goddess of destruction. The whole event was staged very seriously, and the managers were led into a dimly lit hold of the ship and ordered to destroy models of their organizations.

A few years before, a high-ranking Sea Organization Officer claims to have been ordered to Los Angeles where he was meant to mount an armed attack on a magician's sabat. He did not mount the attack but claims that the meeting happened exactly where Hubbard had told him it would.

In the original "Operating Thetan section VII course", Scientologists were given exercises which would supposedly lead to the ability to implant thoughts into another person's mind. Scientologists believe that they will ultimately be capable of psychic feats including telepathy and telepathic control of others (the aim of all forms of black magic).

In 1976, Hubbard ordered a secret research project into the teachings of gnostic groups. He had already carried out a project to determine which of his ship's crew members were "soldiers of light" and which "soldiers of darkness". The latter group were apparently promoted.

During the 1952 Philadelphia lectures while discussing religion and the Antichrist Hubbard quipped, "Who do you think I am?" The audience laughed it off.

Also in Scientology's Philadelphia Doctorate Course lectures, Hubbard discusses occult and black magic of the middle ages. "The magical cults of the 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th and 12th centuries in the Middle East were fascinating. The only modern work that has anything to do with them is a trifle wild in spots, but is a fascinating work in itself, and that's the work of Aleister Crowley - the late Aleister Crowley - my very good friend."

# SCIENTOLOGY'S SECRET ANTI-CHRISTIANITY

Hubbard's deep-rooted bigotry and cynicism toward Christianity permeates all of his secret writings. When reading the following keep in mind that fewer than 2% of Church members have any formal secret level technical training in Scientology and have never read Hubbard's secret views on Christianity.

New Church members are told that Scientology's policy is to "Change no man's religion" and they are also assured that Scientology doctrine does not conflict with any other religions, and indeed it is consistent and supportive of ALL religions, past and present.

Scientology promotes to the public that: "Scientologists hold the Bible as a holy work and have no argument with the Christian belief that Jesus Christ was the Savior of Mankind and the Son of God. "We share Christ's goals for man's achievements of wisdom, good health and immortality."

Christianity is among the faiths studied by Scientology ministerial students. There are probably many types of redemption. That of Christ was to go to heaven." Scientology states as well that: "The Church has no dogma concerning God." Scientology publishes these statements as part of its "catechism."

Scientology has recently distributed promotional materials (The "What is Scientology?" book) containing these representations to every member of the U.S. Congress, to libraries, to the media, to educators, to judges, and to people of influence all across this the U.S and in other parts of the world.

The main target of Scientology's promotion and marketing are Christians, and by far the largest percentage of Scientology's members come from Christian backgrounds. Using Scientology's own figures from "What is Scientology?" Christians account for fifty-three percent of its members. The second largest percentage comes from Judaism, which worships the same God, Jehovah, as Christianity.

From the following the reader will see that Scientology secretly teaches that the God of Christianity and Judaism is an implant. (In the Scientology dictionary an implant is defined as, 1. A painful and forceful means of overwhelming a being with artificial purpose or false concepts in a malicious attempt to control and suppress him. (Scientology Auditor No. 71 ASHO) 2. An electronic means of overwhelming the thetan [the individual themselves] with a significance. (Hubbard Communication Office Bulletin 8 May 1963).

Scientology enforces the acceptance of the implant teaching with its system of "ethics" punishments, its "auditing procedures," and its institutionalized mockery of God and Christ. Anyone in Scientology who professed a belief in Christ, or God, or who sought help through prayer, was subtly viewed and handled as a "psychotic."

Such a person was segregated, given special auditing to break his belief, and, if the "aberration" persisted, he would be "off-loaded." Members learned quickly inside Scientology to disavow any belief in God, or to not mention Him, or to not look to Him for wisdom or help, and to view Christians as "aberrated" and "dramatizing the Christ implant." Members learn very quickly that, inside Scientology, even thinking of Christ or God as real was labeled as an "other practice," a punishable "ethics offense" or "overt," which would become the subject of a "security check" on Scientology's lie

detector, its "E-meter."

A former Scientologist states that: "While on the confidential class 8 course in Scotland, listening to Hubbard's twenty lectures taped just weeks previously on the Apollo in Corfu, Greece, I was exposed to, among other things, Hubbard's opinion of Christianity: "Somebody on this planet, about 600 B.C. found some pieces of "R6" (R6 is the name of an special implant.) I don't know how they found it; either by watching madmen or something. But since that time they have used it. And it became what is known as Christianity."

Many of Hubbard's early views on Christianity and other religions views expressed in the early 1950's Philadelphia Doctorate Course. The series covers 62 taped lectures. Students on the OT 8 course listen to all these tapes as part of their OT 8 initiation.

On 9 December 1952, Hubbard lectured on "What's wrong with This Universe: A Working Package for the Auditor". Hubbard describes some of the "between lives" implants, that supposedly occur to everyone after they die. In his later writings, Hubbard claimed that all religions came from "implants." In the secret initiation of OT 2 the initiate has to visualize in while trance "inventing and destroying religions."

Hubbard's later writings, in the 1960's, and especially in the 1980 OT 8 document, also re-assert that Christianity was also an implant. In this tape he states: "You'll find out thousands of years before the year one A.D. earth, you will have facsimiles and dolls made up like Christ. FAC One', a million years ago, is occasionally rigged with Christ, and the devil and an angel. It's a fascinating thing, it's an old game." (A facsimile is a mental image picture, recorded in the mind. Hubbard described FAC One as probably a supersonic shot in the forehead, chest and stomach, incapacitating and reducing the size and function of the pineal gland.)

In several taped lectures made in England in the 1960's, Hubbard stated that an alien space organization, called the Markab Confederacy implanted their own troops before they sent them off on missions. Hubbard claimed the Scientology organizational structure was modeled after the Galactic Confederation, of which he was a part of. In the infamous OT 8 document of 1980, Hubbard wrote that Christ was a Markabian agent, and Hubbard was a high-ranking official in the Galactic Patrol.

In the 1950's, Hubbard wrote a series of newsletters about his technical "discoveries" and called them PABS (Professional Auditor Bulletins). In PAB 31 Hubbard writes: "Religion does much to keep the assumption in restimulation, being basically a control mechanism used by those who have sent the preclear into a body. You will find the cross as a symbol all over the universe, and the Christ legend as implant in preclears a million years ago."

In the same article, Hubbard infers that Jesus Christ was an agent of a mind-control organization that was imported to Earth: "A few operating thetans scarcely could lead to trouble. Witness the chaos resulting from the activities and other determinism technology of one operating thetan, 2,000 years ago. It is despicable and utterly beneath contempt to tell a man he must repent, that he is evil. Those who talk most about peace on earth and good-will among men themselves carry forward the seas of unrest, war and chaos."

In HCO bulletin of 18 July 1959 Hubbard wrote as a "Historical Note": "The whole Christian movement is based on the victim. Compulsion of the overt-motivator sequence. They won by appealing to victims. We can win by converting victims. Christianity succeeded by making people into victims. We can succeed by making victims into people."

Hubbard's criticism of Christian confessionals is utter hypocrisy, in view of his organization's policy of leaking the contents of confessionals and transgressions culled from the confidential records of dissident present and former church members. In HCO bulletin 21 January 1960 he writes,

"Some Churches used a mechanism of confession. This was a limited effort to relieve a person of the pressure of his overt acts. Later the mechanism of confession was employed as a kind of blackmail by which increased contribution could be obtained from the person confessing."

Hubbard continued his "research" on the "insidious genesis of Christianity" and in the "Heaven" bulletin of 11 May 1963 he released his latest "objective" findings, which were: "Based on over a thousand hours of research auditing, analyzing the facsimiles of the reactive mind, and with the help of a Mark V Electrometer. It is scientific research and is not in any way based upon the mere opinion of the researcher...The contents of this HCO bulletin discover the apparent underlying impulses of religious zealots and the source of the religious mania which terrorized Earth over the ages and has given religion the appearance of insanity."

In his much touted 1950 book, "Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health", Hubbard asserted that "engrams" were the root cause of ALL human aberrations and psychosomatic illnesses. With his new discoveries of what transpired in Heaven, Hubbard offered a new cause of the human dilemma: "The Goals-Problems-Mass (GPM) implants, which are the apparent basic source of aberration and human travail, which began with the goal to Forget, were cynically done 'in Heaven'.

Hubbard dismissed the concerns of some members about his disparagement and cynicism about other religions: "For a long while, some people have been cross with me for my lack of cooperation in believing in a Christian Heaven, God and Christ. I have never said I didn't disbelieve in a Big Thetan but there was certainly something very corny about Heaven et al.

"Now I have to apologize. There was a Heaven. Not too unlike, in cruel betrayal, the heaven of the Assassins in the 12th Century who, like everyone else, dramatized the whole track implants if a bit more so. The symbol of the crucified Christ is very apt indeed. It's the symbol of a thetan betrayed."

Hubbard describes the incident as occurring 43+ trillion years ago. The stunned thetan was placed in a doll body and transported to Heaven in a ship. Over a period of one trillion years, the thetan was given a series of electronic implants, containing the phrases "To Forget, To Remember, To Go Away."

Hubbard described the terrain of Heaven: "The gates of the first series are well done, well built. An avenue of statues of saints leads up to them. The gate pillars are surmounted by marble angels. The entering grounds are very well kept, laid out like Bush Gardens in Pasadena, so often seen in the movies. Aside from the implant boxes which lie across from each other on the walk there are other noises and sounds as though the saints are defending and berating.

"The second series, probably in the same place, shows what a trillion years of overt acts does (or is an additional trick to collapse one's time). The place is shabby. The vegetation is gone. The pillars are scruffy. The saints have vanished. So have the angels.

"A sign on one (the left as you enter) says 'This is Heaven'. The right has a sign "Hell" with an arrow and inside the grounds one can see the excavations like archaeological diggings with the raw terraces, that lead to "Hell". Plain wire fencing encloses the place. There is a sentry box beside and outside the right pillar.

"The roadway `leading up' to the gates is deeply eroded. An effigy of Joseph, complete with desert clothing is seen approaching the gates (but not moving) leading a donkey which `carries' the original Madonna and child from `Bethlehem'. The implanting boxes lie on either side of this `entering' path at path level."

Hubbard concluded: "Further, we have our hands on an appalling bit of technology where the world is concerned. With rapidity and a Meter it can be shown that Heaven is a false dream and that the old religion was based on very painful lie, a cynical betrayal."

Hubbard oscillates in his secret and public statements about Christ. From the 1950's, "The man on the cross. There was no Christ! The Roman Catholic Church, through watching the dramatizations of people picked up some little fragments of R6."

In a bulletin of that period Hubbard states, "Also the Christian Church used (and uses) implanting... They took over the Nicene Creed just before the year zero, invented Christ who comes from the crucifixion in R6, 75 million years ago and implanted their way to power." (Keep in mind that logical consistency is not required in the cosmology and beliefs of classical Satanists or secret societies. In fact the secrets are usually kept from lower level initiates and protected from public understanding or afforded public deniability by deliberately manufactured layers of illogic, reversal and inconsistency.)

Hubbard was living in England at the time and his "R6 breakthrough" was considered of major significance. His discovery of Heaven inspired the "poet laureate" of Scientology, Julian Cooper, to write:

"They that worship Jesus nailed upon a cross above an altar,

While an old priest chants....

Do they know what they worship?

Do they know why they worship?

Can they recognize what they worship?

Bondage of unfronted facsimiles implanted so as to control and invalidate, is what they worship."

Hubbard abandoned Dianetics as the solution to an Un-Clear world after his discovery of the Heaven incident and the nature of the Goals-Problems-Mass implant. He spent the next five years "researching" the pattern of the implants and in 1967-68 he made another series of "discoveries" which are now know as "OT 2" and "OT 3". Hubbard wrote voluminous notes on the command phrases contained in the GPM implants, which he claimed were universal in nature.

Hubbard's "major" breakthrough in this period was his discovery that human bodies are actually the result of the melding of thetans (aliens from other planets) during a psychiatrically-inspired implant 76 million years ago. Hubbard wrote that a galactic despot, Xenu, rounded up the population of 76 planets in this sector of the galaxy and transported them to Earth, placed them in volcanoes, and exploded H-bombs, then subjected them to 36 days of electronic implanting, including the "Christianity" and "Heaven" implant. This incident created "Body Thetans" (BT/s), alien beings who were attached to other beings or human beings. They monitor one's thought and

impede one's life. Hubbard developed a technique for exorcising these alien Body Thetans.

In 1978 Hubbard made another "Breakthrough!" which he called NOTs (New-Era Dianetics for OTs). Hubbard developed new techniques for dealing with alien BTs who were comatose or did not respond to his 1968 exorcising techniques.

Hubbard claimed that a human body was actually a mass of alien BTs who were comatose and diseases were simply alien BTs who were acting against the person. Hubbard claimed that eradicating these alien BTs from on or near the body would result in the creation of a Supra-Human, an Operating Thetan, a new genetically pure from alien influences master race capable of telepathic and telekinetic powers, without the need for a human body. (For additional parallels on the occultism of Scientology read, "The Occult and the Third Reich, by Dusty Skylar.)

Church members undergoing initiation on these levels in hypnotic trance. They are required to mentally repeat the techniques and phrases until their effects are nullified.

Following the 1979 U.S. government raids of Hubbard's Secret Intelligence offices, he went into hiding, never to be seen publicly again. In 1980 Hubbard allegedly wrote the avidly anti-Christian OT 8 document. This will be discussed in detail later in this story.

Once Scientology's initiates become sufficiently brainwashed Scientology does not permit them to believe in God. It labels and treats anyone who believes in God as "psychotic," and enforces the satanic idea that God is an "implant," a false idea installed by pain and electronics in man's mind to enslave him. Scientology also teaches that Jesus Christ, the whole Gospel story, and Heaven are implants designed to enslave man, and that only Scientology has the way to free humankind from the enslavement of Christianity or other religions and religious beliefs.

What could be more hypocritical than to widely advertise publicly acceptance of Christ and alignment with His goals, and teaching and enforcing secretly that He is an implanted idea to enslave people? What could be more hypocritical than to state that Scientology has no dogma concerning God, while hiding its "scriptures" that assert God is an implant?

There was an Inquiry into Scientology in Victoria Australia. In that report in a section called "The Attitude of Scientology to Religion" one can see the deceit of classical Satanism and the words of Aleister Crowley creeping out in Hubbard's new religion.

"Except for the purpose of deceit, Scientology has not been practiced in Victoria on the basis that it even remotely resembles a religion. In advertisements and in the personal efficiency courses, the HASI takes care not to disclose Hubbard's disparagement of religion. The directive, "Change no man's religion" is brought to the attention of the beginner, and Scientology is paraded as quite consistent with, and even as, a help to all religion of whatever denomination. It is only after the preclear (the PRE Clear) has been conditioned by training and processing that he is likely to learn of Hubbard's cynical hostility to religion.

The attitude of Hubbard towards religion is one of bitter cynicism and ridicule, which gives the lie to his directive to "change no man's religion." In a warped and sneering fashion he snipes at all things sacred in much the same way as he attacks the medical profession, though there is generally less venom in his tone when he is dealing with religion. Scientology is opposed to religion as such, irrespective of kind or denomination. The essence of Hubbard's axioms of Scientology is that the universe was created not by God, but by a conglomeration of thetans who postulated the universe. Sometimes God is referred to as the Big Thetan. Many of the theories he

propounds are almost the negation of Christian thought and morality.

In Scientology: 8-8008, after dealing with the Early Greeks. Hubbard writes that "more modern man has fallen into the error of making God into the body of a homo sapiens and posting him somewhere on high with a craving for vengeance and a pettiness in punishment matched only by the degradation of homo sapiens himself. "There are gods above all other gods, and gods beyond the gods of universes, but it were better, far better, to be a raving madman in his cell than to be a thing with the ego, cruelty and jealous lust that base religions have set up to make men grovel down."

A former member:" For the fleeting illusion of power and wealth Hubbard sold his soul to the world's dark force of evil. Out of his paranoia and schizophrenia Hubbard considered himself the Antichrist and devised an anti-Christian philosophy and organization to achieve his anti-Christian goals of world power and wealth. "

"If there ever was a manifestation of the Satanic dark side of spirituality or of the Beast or anything that could really harm the world it is Scientology. The difference you need to realize between this Satanic group and every other Satanic group is that Scientology is vastly larger, it doesn't identify itself as a Satanic organization and a Satanic Church; it is incredibly well organized as far as its staff and its paramilitary training.

The other Satanic groups are much, much smaller, fragmented, random, and aren't really very well organized or well planned. Scientology runs with the efficiency of a Japanese corporation. In Scientology we are talking about teamwork, organization, absolute policy, fanaticism, ruthlessness, all combined into a well-financed mega-organization." A former member.

One of Hubbard's goals was to produce a Nazi-like fanaticism within his members. To this end he created paramilitary branches within Scientology like the Sea Organization, OSA, GO or the Commodore's Messengers the latter which were similar in many ways to the Hitler youth. The following is from one of the books exposing Scientology, referring to the Commodore's Messengers:

"They had devised the uniform themselves, with the Commodore's approval, and it gave them maximum opportunity to flaunt their pubescent assets to advantage. While male members of the crew competed avidly to deflower the messengers, Hubbard himself never once exhibited any sexual interest in them.

"He never tried anything with me," said Tanya, "and as far as I know he never did with any of the other girls. He didn't sleep with Mary Sue; we thought perhaps he was impotent. I think he got his thrills by just having us around. I once asked him why he chose young girls as messengers," said Doreen Smith. "He said it was an idea he had picked up from Nazi Germany. He said Hitler was a madman, but nevertheless a genius in his own right and the Nazi Youth was one of the smartest ideas he ever had. With young people you had a blank slate and you could write anything you wanted on it and it would be your writing. That was his idea, to take young people and mold them into little Hubbards."

More from the words of L Ron Hubbard: "When someone enrolls consider he or she has joined up for the duration of the universe. Never permit an "open minded" approach .... If they're enrolled, they're aboard, and if they're aboard they're here on the same terms as the rest of us. Win or die in the attempt .... We're not playing some minor game in Scientology .... The whole agonized future of this planet, every Man, Woman, and Child on it, and your own destiny for the next endless trillions of

years depends on what you do here and now with and in Scientology. This is a deadly serious activity. And if we miss getting out of the trap now, we may never again have another chance.

"Remember, this is our first chance to do so in all the endless trillions of years of the past. Don't muff it now because it seems unpleasant or unsocial to do Seven, Eight, Nine, and Ten." Do them and we'll win. ( The numbers referred to are 7, Hammering out of existence incorrect technology, 8, knocking out incorrect applications, 9, closing the door on any possibility of incorrect technology, and 10, closing the door on incorrect applications." From Hubbard Communication Office Policy Letter "Keeping Scientology Working."

# SCIENTOLOGY'S LEADERS AND THEIR FAMILIES

Looking at the life and families of a religion's leaders can tell you a lot about the real nature of the religion. L. Ron Hubbard was the founder of Scientology; David Miscavige is the current leader of Scientology. Everyone has hardship in their lives, but the Hubbard and Miscavige families appear to be riddled with the types of catastrophes that most commonly reflect the casualties and actions of malignant secret societies and satanic groups...

According to former members who worked close to Hubbard, L. Ron Hubbard, the man who designed the system for conning billions of dollars worth of services for health, happiness and secret spiritual initiations out of others, himself went psychotic, attempted suicide and was a heavy drug user. Former members also report that for most of his Scientology life Hubbard was in continual poor health.

Two of Hubbard's first wives attempted suicide or were driven to the edge of suicide and insanity. They have described in detail Hubbard's real personality and how Hubbard was deliberately driving them over the edge.

L. Ron Hubbard Jr. grew up with and worked extensively with his father in the early Scientology and Dianetics organizations. L. Ron Hubbard Jr.'s life with his father and extensive comments on his father's secret personality have been covered elsewhere in this story.

After his first two marriages failed Hubbard disowned most of his former family and started a new family with his third wife Mary Sue. After he disowned her she had to go to jail and took a Scientology related criminal prison sentence for him.

Hubbard's son Quentin (by his third marriage) attempted suicide several times and finally killed himself because he was a homosexual. There also have been repeated allegations of child molesting between Hubbard and his daughter Diana (also by his third marriage.)

Hubbard's daughter Diana attempted suicide. Hubbard's third wife while under his influence also threatened to commit suicide.

One Sea Organization officer claims to have witnessed a sexual encounter between Hubbard and a young boy in North Africa. Because of the fear surrounding retaliation it is impossible to publicly substantiate such reports. But, such behavior would be in keeping with an extreme devotee of Aleister Crowley who said that in the training of a black magican \ satanist "Acts which are essentially dishonorable must be done."

Family members often have the best vantage point to see the real quality of spirituality and personality of another family member. Family member's lives are either brought up or down by the type of leadership and role models found in the family. But, maybe this principle is not true and it is really the way Hubbard claims it to be, that people who would go against him and Scientology would kill themselves because they felt so bad because he was so powerful and good.

Hubbard's views on how to use the legal system for handling critics

"The purpose of a lawsuit is to harass and discourage rather than to win....Don't ever defend. Always attack. Find or manufacture enough threat against them to cause them to sue for peace.

Originate a black PR campaign to destroy the person's reputé and to discredit them so thoroughly they will be ostracized. Be alert to sue for slander at the slightest chance so as to discourage the public presses from mentioning Scientology."

"The law can be used very easily to harass, and enough harassment on somebody who is simply on the thin edge anyway, will knowing that he is not authorized, will generally be sufficient to cause his professional decease. If possible, of course, ruin him utterly." From "A Manual on the Dissemination of Material" (1955) by L. Ron Hubbard.

"NEVER agree to an investigation of Scientology. ONLY agree to investigate the attackers....This is the correct procedure: (1) Spot who is attacking us. (2) Start investigating them for FELONIES or worse, using our own professionals, not outside agencies. (3) Double curve our reply by saying we welcome an investigation of them. (4) Start feeding lurid, blood, sex, crime actual evidence on the attackers to the press....Don't ever submit tamely to an investigation of us. Make it rough on the attackers all the way....You can get "reasonable about it" and lose .... so BANISH all ideas that any fair hearing is intended and start our attack with their first breath. Never wait. Never talk about us -- only them. Use their blood, sex, crime to get headlines. Don't use us." From HCO policy letter of 25 Feb. 1966, "Attacks on Scientology."

"The defense of anything is untenable. The only way to defend anything is to attack, and if you ever forget that, you will lose every battle you are engaged in, whether it is in terms of personal conversation, public debate, or a court of law. NEVER BE INTERESTED IN CHARGES. Do yourself, much MORE CHARGING, and you will win."

"Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question it is possible to discount and eradicate all the goals and activities of that person." From the "Brainwashing Manual" ascribed to L Ron Hubbard.

# HUBBARD ON SECRECY

"Now if we were to sit down and try to monopolize every piece of information which we ever collected... and we were to take this information and carefully say, Now look, this piece of information is absolutely sacred, and it's not to be distributed to anybody. And it's not to be given to anybody, and only those people who have a pink cross on the right shoulder will be able to read this information'...we would go into a mysterious sort of cult."

Gerald Armstrong has been one of the most courageous exposers of the real life of L. Ron Hubbard. Gerald Armstrong was Hubbard's personal archivist and was sued and attacked by Scientology when he began exposing some of the materials of this story. He eventually won his court case against Scientology. In the decision of that case the judge stated:

"In addition to violating and abusing its own members civil rights, the [Scientology] organization over the years with its "Fair Game" doctrine has harassed and abused those persons not in the Church it perceives as enemies. The organization clearly is schizophrenic and paranoid, and this bizarre combination seems to be reflective of its founder LRH.

"The evidence portrays a man who has been virtually a pathological liar when it comes to his history, background, and achievements. The writings and documents in evidence additionally reflect his egoism, greed, avarice, lust for power, and vindictiveness and aggressiveness against persons perceived by him to be disloyal or hostile."

# DAVID MISCAVIGE AND FAMILY

David Miscavige is a high school drop out who now leads a 300 million dollar a year international corporation dedicated to achieving the secret goals and vision of L. Ron Hubbard. He was the hand-trained child protege and apprentice of the ruthless master black magician who considered himself to be the Antichrist.

A former nanny of Miscavige said "that what you should feel for David is pity." From the start he had a horrible childhood, a horrible life. His life was molded under the hyper-dominant influence of Hubbard's evil personality.

When you look at Miscavige's family one finds echoes of the Hubbard family. David's sister committed suicide. She was high up in Scientology's secret initiations (OT 7).

Miscavige's father, a Sea Org member, was arrested for some kind of rape-assault. It is reported that to avoid public embarrassment to Scientology Miscavige was able to use Scientology's intimidating legal resources to get him off. (David's father still works with his son.)

David Miscavige's mother-in-law committed suicide while going psychotic in the Scientology secret initiations. (David Mayo was Hubbard's original hand-picked replacement, but who had left Scientology after a power struggle. At the time Flo Barnett committed suicide Mayo was allegedly auditing her on the same secret levels they audit in Scientology.)

It should be noted that there is considerable ongoing debate that Miscavige's mother-in-law did not committed suicide, but may have been murdered for some reason possibly involving Miscavige and Scientology. According to the declaration of former member Vicki Aznaran who was one of the three highest executives in Scientology, when Flo Barnett flipped out and shot herself to death, the reactions of Miscavige and his wife were no compassion, no remorse.

The concept was that "she got what she deserved; we don't feel sorry for her," because she had left Scientology for a Scientology reform group that illegally used the same secret initiations. (Vicki Aznaran recently retracted this declaration after a pay off from Scientology.)

David Miscavige is known in the organization to be as ruthless, fear inspiring and as wild as his mentor was. His whispered nickname in the organization is the "asthmatic dwarf." When one of Miscavige's junior executives lost a baby in an abortion he just said, "Get back to work; its just another body; what are you showing all this concern for?"

When looking at the lives and families of Hubbard and Miscavige recalling the parallels to Aleister Crowley's life is also unavoidable. Aleister Crowley is known to have driven all of his mistresses and wives to hysteria, madness or divorce with his demands. Crowley drove several of his disciples to suicide and humiliated others to madness. This type of result on the lives of others is not just particular to Crowley \ Satanist groups, but it is common in most fanatical secret societies.

# MORE ABOUT SCIENTOLOGY AS A SECRET SOCIETY

Like its historic secret society ancestors, the inner Scientology is complete with its own mystical cosmology. The secret inner Scientology can be better understood by studying the many parallels of cosmology, policies, and practices of earlier political secret societies and brotherhoods, e.g. the Thule, Viral, and the Hashish Assassins. (The Thule and Viral were two pre W.W.II German secret Societies. The Hashish Assassins played a key role in the political power balance of the Middle East for almost 600 years.)

Some common elements to these previous secret societies are the use of the ancestral processes of mind control, non-Cartesian closed logic systems, magic, hypnosis, and secret initiation exercises. These elements help desensitize, build blind obedience, and develop a ruthless, fanatical will to execute the secret society's goals in both new initiates and long term members.

Such closed ideological systems used in secret societies deliberately cuts off their members from balancing and correctional social feedback. If a society becomes dominated by such a group as in Nazi Germany, because of their psychological profile, unfortunately only extreme deterrents seem to have any effect. For example, late in 1945 in spite of obvious contrary facts, the inner circle leaders of the Nazis refused to believe the war was lost; consequently the allies literally had to fight them to the last bunker, but not before countless people had unnecessarily died.

The goals of secret societies are primarily concerned with getting or maintaining political power and wealth. The world view of these secret societies often involved a special elitism.

Most of these secret societies had UFO or extraterrestrial cosmologies confirming and/or bestowing upon them their "world historic destinies." "Their" secret society was the only one chosen to play critical, often hidden roles in the history of current and future world events. These cosmologies imbued them with a sense of "privileged" and exclusive special knowledge.

Psychological and physical terrorism were common in their policies. The inner circles of these types of organizations traditionally and deliberately controlled the outer circles with lies, punishment, blackmail, or deception, particularly by withholding "privileged" higher level initiation information. The inner circle, where necessary, would use or sacrifice ignorant outer circle members as expendable tools or deployable agents.

The outer Scientology can appear as a benign and intertwined mix of pop psychology, eastern philosophy, and a thick mantle of recognizable but strained religious terminology and trappings. Scientology's religious cloaking is important. It gives immunity to its auditing mind control processes, which work to effect an effective manufacturing system for the gradual conversion of the novice outer circle members into unquestioning inner circle members.

"I believe that in Scientology I was ritualistically hypnotized. On the first class that I did, I had to do a drill called TR-O. In this drill I had to sit facing another person and stare at them in the eyes for two hours without blinking, and if I blinked or moved in any way, the two hours had to be done over again. Some days I did this drill for twelve or more hours a day. I told that this drill was to improve my eye contact and would make me a better "auditor", or counselor. I did not know until after I got out of Scientology that I was being hypnotized. This drill was followed by thirteen other, similar drills in hypnosis and mind control." A former member.

"I believe the Scientologists to be psychological hostages and under the influence of hypnosis, although they themselves do not perceive this to be so, any more than I did while I was in Scientology. I became aware of the fact only after I snapped out of the hypnosis a year and a half after I left Scientology and realized what had happened to me." A former member.

"Scientologists are so thoroughly indoctrinated that they are incapable of rational evaluation of their own welfare or situations. Those who want to leave are often unable to do so. With no money, frightened and intimidated and knowing that others have committed suicide, have died in accidents or perhaps been murdered, they cannot leave. Without contact with the outside world, they have no one to turn to for help or protection." A former member.

"I have witnessed many human rights violations, including the imprisonment of persons who had become psychotic on the secret upper level initiations' of Scientology. I was myself imprisoned twice in the dreaded R.P.F.' (Rehabilitation Project Force) of Scientology I was slave labor to the organization, working 80-100 hours a week; my largest weekly pay was \$11. I participated in satanic practices which nearly destroyed my mental health. I am willing to testify under oath as to these facts." A former member.

# SCIENTOLOGY'S ACTUAL NATURE

Once you have examined the origins of a group it is wise to carefully examine its actual nature. One discovers this not by its open public relations statements, but by its actual secret intentions and its secret actions. What an organization does that is secret is a laser light that cuts through to the real nature of the organization.

A complete discussion of the history of Scientology's actions is not the focus of this story. You will find the other appendices included at the end of this document that will list reports that detail the actual nature of Scientology as reflected in its criminal convictions, actual actions toward its adversaries and its other secret policies. (See appendix 1.)

# SCIENTOLOGY'S SECRET GOALS

The following quotation is from a secret Scientology policy directive called "Targets" Guardian Order 060971. It and other secret documents were seized by the F.B.I. on its authorized search of Scientology's headquarters. From this directive to the secretive intelligence division of Scientology you see Scientology's real goals.

"The vital targets on which we must invest most of our time are: (T1) Depopularizing the enemy to the point of obliteration. (T2) Taking over the control or allegiance of the heads or proprietors of all news media. (T3) Taking over the control or allegiance of key political figures. (T4) Taking over the control or allegiance of those who monitor international finance and shifting them to a loss precarious standard".... "Intelligence is not concentrating on what they should be - the WFMH, [World Federation of Mental Health] the NAMH [National Association of Mental Health] - These are the groups I want destroyed."

From the Hubbard Communications Office Policy Letter of 14 Jan. 1969, "Thus in the case of Scientology Orgs [organizations] one should attack with the end view of taking over the whole field of mental health." "Our war has been forced to become, to take over absolutely the field of mental healing on the planet in all forms." "Our only justification in doing these things is that Scientology is the only game where everybody wins...."

"The names and connections of the bitterly opposing enemy are 1. Psychiatry and Psychology. (not medicine) 2. The heads of news media who are the directors of psychiatric fronts. 3. A few key political figures in the fields of mental health and education."

From these Smersh-like secret directives Hubbard is basically directing his fanatical followers to take over world finance; take over world political leaders and to take over mental health on the planet. This is completely consistent with classical Satanism in that he is talking almost exclusively about taking over secular power: political, financial, health and media power not spiritual power.

Is Scientology at its essence, a satanic, political secret society? Does it use a "romantic" cosmology, e.g. the creation of a new Superman, homo novis, the clear, the OT, and an esoteric extraterrestrial veneer of "Satanism" as an additional internal cover for the organization's real goals of simple non-celestial power, wealth, and control?

# THE AUTHENTICITY OF SCIENTOLOGY'S OT- 8 DOCUMENT

According to Scientology's secret cosmology, it must first free man from the aberration of religion to undo the political control implant. But then what?

The most telling document which those who believe Scientology to be a satanic organization reference is a document called "The O. T. 8, Series I, Confidential Student Briefing," of May, 5 1980. There has been much denial by Scientology that the following OT 8 document is really one of their most secret high initiation documents. There also has been much debate by former members and experts both on and off the Internet as to its authenticity.

There are passive and active factors to consider when evaluating its authenticity. Keeping in mind the context of the prior information of this story read the whole document before reading the discussion of the key factors relevant to its authenticity.

## OT VIII: THE CONFIDENTIAL STUDENT BRIEFING DOCUMENT

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE

Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 5 MAY 1980

ISSUE I

LIMITED DISTRIBUTION  
OT VIII Course Students  
OT VIII Auditors  
OT VIII C/Sea  
AO Review Auditors  
AO C/Sea

OT VIII Series 1

## CONFIDENTIAL STUDENT BRIEFING

By the time you read this I will no longer be occupying the body and identity that you have known as Ron. That identity continues to live in the hearts and minds of many as well as in on-Source tech and admin centers around the planet, and will inspire for years to come Scientologists and lovers of truth everywhere.

What follows is a story that has been withheld, for reasons which will soon be obvious, until such time as there were enough OTs that something could be done about it. That time is now. It is not a nice or a pretty story, but I trust that having arrived on the OT VIII Course you are ready to hear it. You have undoubtedly heard pieces of data over the years that hinted at the greater untold reality of my mission here on Earth, but the story was never written, nor spoken, in its entirety due to security problems that have unfortunately always plagued the organization. It is only now that I feel it safe to release the information, although the time is rapidly approaching when I will have no choice in the

matter, the hour draws that near.

I am not going to delve too deeply into specifics as people have a tendency to bog themselves down in significance, which would only serve to delay the immediacy of the task at hand. Therefore I will be brief. Some eighty-odd million years ago Earth time (it actually dates at 78,395,042 but dates are a bit superfluous with this material) plans were drawn by a group outside the MEST universe for the eventual takeover of a good portion of this universe. Not a particularly large nor imaginative crew, their exterior perspective, however, gives them considerable advantage over the time-bound beings of the MEST universe. Borrowing from earlier operations such as Helatrobis, they conceived an ongoing implant, some portions of which have been fairly faithfully rendered in parts of the Bible. This implant, laid in by carefully controlled genetic mutation at Incident Two of OT III and periodically reinforced by controlled historic events since then, makes it effectively impossible for beings on the more heavily affected planets such as Earth to become free. It causes progressive genetic "evolution" that gives the subject population greater and greater susceptibility to the telepathic impingement and direction of the controllers. In its final stage the progression becomes almost geometric, and it is this final stage that we are rapidly approaching.

Another aspect of this GE-line implant is that the body becomes in effect a sort of theta trap that kicks in heavily on the being should he attempt to expand his horizons beyond that of pure physical universe reality. There can be temporary key-outs which we have all experienced in varying degrees, but until this area is handled it can honestly be said that there is no hope for continued expansion. The good news is that once this is run out, expansion becomes rather effortless and almost automatic.

No doubt you are familiar with the Revelations section of the Bible where various events are predicted. Also mentioned is a brief period of time in which an archenemy of Christ, referred to as the Antichrist, will reign and his opinions will have sway. All this makes for very fantastic, entertaining reading but there is truth in it. This Antichrist represents the forces of Lucifer (literally, the "light bearer" or "light bring"), Lucifer being a mythical representation of the forces of enlightenment, the Galactic Confederacy. My mission could be said to fulfill the Biblical promise represented by this brief Antichrist period. During this period there is a fleeting opportunity for the whole scenario to be effectively derailed, which would make it impossible for the mass Markabian landing (Second Coming) to take place. The Second Coming is designed, among other things, to trigger a rapid series of destructive events.

With the exception of the original Buddhism, virtually all religions of any consequence on this planet, monotheistic and pantheistic alike, have been instruments to speed the progress of this "evolution of consciousness" and bring about the eventual enslavement of mankind. As you know, Siddhartha Gautama never claimed to be anything more than a man. Having caught on to this operation, he postulated his own return as Meteyya, part of which prophecy will have been fulfilled upon the passing of L. Ron Hubbard.

For those of you whose Christian toes I may have stepped on, let me take the opportunity to disabuse you of some lovely myths. For instance, the historic Jesus was not nearly the sainted figure has been made out to be. In addition to being a lover of young boys and men, he was given to uncontrollable bursts of temper and hatred that belied the general message of love, understanding and other typical Marcab PR. You have only to look at the history his teachings inspired to see where it all inevitably leads. It is historic fact and yet man still clings to the ideal, so deep and insidious is the biologic implanting.

It is a good joke that the Galactic Confederacy is associated with the Serpent in the Garden, the

Beast and other emissaries of the "Prince of Darkness". Yet in certain passages and esoteric interpretations of the Bible (much of which has been taken out and effectively suppressed for centuries) as well as the Kabbalah, the truth reveals itself quite nicely for the clever and the unkillable.

So it really is a race against time and one that we happen to be losing at the moment, as the Implant drama inexorably plays itself out in spite of the breakneck pace I've managed to keep up these last thirty-five years.

I had an inkling, but only that, of the insidiousness of this material as far back as 1945. Later, in characteristic over optimism, I thought that R6 would be the end of it. But that was followed by NOTs and the Purification Rundown and still the string continued to unwind with the ball at the end of it just out of sight. It makes one wonder about such things as fate and destiny, such was the resolve with which I managed to cling to that string, not often knowing how close I was to falling into the abyss myself. But destiny is merely the rationalization of feeble minds. Things don't just happen, they are caused. And causative beings can undo the plans of madmen and would-be enslavers, no matter how long those plans may have been in the making.

I will soon leave this world only to return and complete my mission with another identity. Although I long to stretch my arms back in repose on some distant star in some distant galaxy, it appears that, that is one dream that will have to wait. But my return depends on people like you doing these materials thoroughly and completely so that there will be a genetically uncontaminated body for me to pick up and resume where I left off. A body free of religious mania, right/wrong dichotomy and synthetic karma. The job ahead is far too tough to even contemplate doing with your standard -- courtesy of certain other-dimensional players and their Marcab pieces, many of whom are right here in the general populace -- genetically altered body.

Without the biogeneric meddling of those who stand outside time (who cannot yet directly influence our world and must work through others) the dwindling spiral is not nearly as automatic and self-perpetuating as it appears. There are regions even in isolated parts of the Milky Way where poets are free to poet and magicians can paint reality with their magic wands and exteriorize without body kickback. But these areas unfortunately are fewer and fewer. I will return not as a religious leader but a political one. That happens to be the requisite beingness for the task at hand. I will not be known to most of you, my activities misunderstood by many, yet along with your constant effort in the theta band I will effectively postpone and then halt a series of events designed to make happy slaves of us all.

So there you have it .... The secret that I have kept close to my chest all these years. Now you too are part of this secret and I no longer have to shoulder the burden alone or live with the possibility of body death before all the data could be released. And with this briefing I entrust to each of you the responsibility for this material until such time as I am able to return. For we have no help from any other quarter in this matter. The handful of secret societies throughout history that have caught on to this game have long since fallen by the wayside or been taken over and become instruments of the very menace they were set up to combat.

The rundown is long and can be arduous, but it must be done thoroughly if there is to be any effect not only on the body of the pre-OT but the body of his or her progeny as well. There is some danger, but with OT VII thoroughly complete it is not nearly so great as the danger witnessed by assorted unfortunates who happened to stumble into this area in their sleep or in moments of reverie or snatch, experiencing an hitherto mysterious phenomenon known as "spontaneous combustion".

CAUTION: DO NOT BE PTS WHILE TRAVERSING THIS THIRD AND FINAL WALL OF FIRE But the area is well charted, the rundown many years in secret development, and by the time you read this undoubtedly completed on myself. The wins waiting you are like none that you have ever experienced, not just for you, but for your children, your children's children and the whole of mankind, if we succeed. And we will. If we had time we would pity the many poor souls, from 1950 to PT, who chose such an exactly inopportune moment to drop off the road to truth and disconnect from reality, the full burst and glory of OT practically within their grasp. But we haven't the time to "wax philosophic" or ponder might-have-beens. The rundown follows. Again I say, do it thoroughly add completely, for it is your ticket to the stars. And beyond!

L. RON HUBBARD, FOUNDER

LRH: Lrh Copyright (c) 1980

by L. Ron Hubbard

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

# **PASSIVE FACTORS TO CONSIDER IN THE EVALUATION OF THE OT-8 DOCUMENT AUTHENTICITY**

To begin discussing OT 8's authenticity it is appropriate to discuss Scientology's most vehemently asserted position that this document is not really one of their secret initiations. They claim it is a complete forgery and it does not in any way reflect the real OT 8 and the secret core initiations or secret religion of Scientology. They also claim that the real OT 8 materials have never left Scientology and nobody outside the highest of the highest inner few really knows what is in them.

One of the best places to start to evaluate the truthfulness of Scientology's avid denial of the authenticity OT 8 is their 30 year denial of another one of their secret initiations called OT 3. On OT 3 the initiate finds out that there was a huge galactic war 76 million years ago and that earth is a prison planet. The initiate also find out that he is really not one person, like he has always believed, but that he is a composite being that has thousands or tens of thousands of aliens from this old war imprisoned in their current body fighting for control of it.

In spite of former members and newspapers repeatedly publishing the actual OT 3, and in spite of the actual document being filed in court cases in the US and Europe, for 30 years Scientology as part its secret internal policy steadfastly stonewalled and denied OT 3 was OT 3. It was not until the recent 1995 copyright raids on former members and critics that Scientology was actually forced by the court copyright verification process to acknowledge the OT 3 that they had denied for 30 years was in fact their real OT 3.

Vaughn Young, a 20 year high level Scientology staff member and head of Scientology's U.S. public relations bureau, in his testimony in the Denver raid case stated that he was trained, and he trained his juniors to standardly lie and deny any leaks of secret scientology material. He said he was trained to say that the materials were not accurate, not real, forged or anything else that would discredit the security leaks.

There is also a policy that all intelligence division and other high level Scientology executives are trained on it is called TR-L. TR-L is a secret policy directive of Scientology to train its executives to lie convincingly when scientology is caught in embarrassing or criminal activities. It was seized by the FBI from Scientology's headquarters.

# INTELLIGENCE SPECIALIST TRAINING ROUTINE - TR-L

Purpose: To train the student to give a false statement with good TR-L. To train the student to outflow false data effectively. Position: Same as TR-1

Commands: Part 1 "Tell me a lie." Command given by coach. Part 2 interview type 2 WC by coach.

Training stress: In part 1 coach gives command, student originates a falsehood. Coach flunks for out TR-1 or TR-O. In part 2 coach asks questions of the student on his background or a subject. Student gives untrue data of a plausible sort that the student backs up with further explanatory data upon the coach's further questions. The coach flunks for out TR-O or TR-1, and for student fumbling on question answers. The student should be coached on a gradient until he or she can lie facility.

Short example: Coach: Where do you come from? Student: I come from the housewives committee on drug abuse. Coach: But you said earlier that you were single. Student: Well, actually I was married but am divorced. I have two kids in the suburbs where I am a housewife, in fact I'm a member of the P.T.A.

Coach: What town is that you live in? Student: West Brighton. Coach: But there is no public school in West Brighton. Student: I know. I send my children to school in Brighton, and that's where I am a P.T.A. member. Coach: Oh, and who is the chairman there? etc...

Another factor to consider when evaluating Scientology's denial of OT 8 is the potent nature of the document itself and its media effect on Scientology and Scientology's celebrity members and political supporters. OT 8 is such a security leak and PR nightmare for Scientology that when it was forced to acknowledge OT 3 and its other secret initiations after the most recent raids on F.A.C.T.net and other individuals in the court copyright verification process it is not unreasonable to believe that a decision was made to stonewall OT 8's authenticity as they had done for 30 years on OT 3 and publicly disown the document.

This is reasonable because Scientology could finally publicly acknowledge OT 3 because it had already slowly worked out its potent embarrassment value over a 30 year period of media republishing. OT 8 though is another issue altogether.

OT 8 is far beyond OT 3 in embarrassment value, is relatively unknown, and has worked almost none of its super potent embarrassment value. If Scientology chose to stonewall claiming OT 8 as its own, cover stories would have to be developed and drilled with its key PR and litigation handlers. It appears that in post raid confusion, because so many of the other Scientology secret initiations were being publicly acknowledged in court that not all Scientology's key staff were up to date and clear on the new OT 8 disavowal policy.

Here's the relevant excerpt from one of the early F.A.C.T.net raid trial transcripts: [Attorney for raid victim Arnie Lerma speaking:]

"We went through three of these documents, presented to him in their entirety. What did we find out? One that they designated as an infringement was this OT 8 document that Mr. Cooley [Scientology's attorney] speaks of with great passion, that it's a forgery. It's an outrageous slander

against Jesus Christ.'

"They designated that and impounded it, Your Honor. They seized it from Mr. Lerma and they impounded it, the same document this they lambaste the Washington Post for printing excerpts of."

"They designated that and impounded it. . . What did they designate it? They designated it a copyright infringement, on the advice of Kendrick Moxon. [Another Scientology attorney] Why did they impound it? Because the court authorized them to impound copyright infringements. The court did not authorize them to impound "outrageous slanders", only copyright infringements. If it was impounded, either the Church of Scientology (acting on Moxon's advice) considered it a copyright infringement, or they exceeded their authority and broke the law."

"The document is a fake." [Scientology's attorney]

In which case RTC's lawyers broke the law, since they impounded something they did not consider a copyright infringement. It's a hell of a dilemma; did Moxon validate OT 8 or did he break the law?

Scientology was caught in a real bind in the raids because of the OT 8 document. It couldn't admit it was one of their copyrighted documents because of the PR nightmare. The only option was to commit a fraud on the court disown the document and hope they could get away with the fraud and the selective copyright infringement on documents that were not embarrassing to them.

The following is from Rich Leiby, a writer who first published excerpts of OT 8 in the Washington Post.

When Helena Kobrin and Warren McShane came to my door one Saturday evening (a few hours after the Lerma raid), I took the opportunity to ask them about OT 8. Helena Kobrin is a Scientologist and attorney high in Scientology's intelligence division. Warren McShane is the president of RTC the Scientology corporation that brought the copyright raids.

The conversation went like this:

Me: So what about OT 8--is that a real document?

Helena: It's probably a forgery.

Me: It sure reads like an HCO document and looks like one.

Helena: Well...

Warren McShane interrupting, seeming angry): It's a forgery, it's garbage.

Helena: Right, it's a forgery.

McShane: We're not claiming copyright on that.

Helena: Right.

Please note Helena K's initial vacillation. "Probably" a forgery. Seems to me she knew it was real

and was momentarily confused as to whether she should abandon all copyright claims.

3.) Another factor to consider when evaluating Scientology's denial of OT 8 is not only their long term practice of denying everything, if even one period is misplaced, but their practice of regularly changing the contents, sequence and numbering of the secret OT initiation levels. For example, a few years ago OT 1 became OT 7 and a new OT 5 was sequenced in. There have been numerous other such switches.

Consequently, the O.T 8 numbering of the above OT 8 document does not necessarily mean that this is the current O.T. 8 being used by Scientology. When OT 8 first appeared in the early 1980's it was not broadly distributed and had no media republishing. Because no more than an estimated two dozen of Scientology's highest initiates have the security clearance to view a document of this level it would be relatively easy to change the OT numbering and sequencing after the security leak and insert a new OT 8.

In light of all the problems Scientology had when OT 3's security was broken, and in light of their years of bad experience trying to deny its authenticity, it again is not unreasonable that a decision was made right then and there to move OT 8 to a new higher OT level such as OT 15-20 and create a new lower OT 8 to give to the members that would help to create a plausible denial of the original OT 8.

This is real possibility considering Scientology's Machavellian history and its full intelligence agency capabilities. This move also helps improve future security leak problems in that the higher up the OT levels the initiate goes the more security and loyalty tests they must pass. At this post OT 8 leak period it is not unlikely that only a handful of the highest people in Scientology are deemed secure enough and spiritually advanced enough to know the real OT 8 identity of Hubbard and the real destiny of Scientology.

Using the OT 8 numbering switch and the creation of a new OT 8 Scientology in no basis to legitimately deny the OT 8 of this story is their OT 8. Another factor that may give this theory additional credibility is the counter-intelligence principle that if you were going to create a new misdirecting and misinformation OT 8 you would probably want to create one that is relatively innocuous cancels out the negatives of the old OT 8. It would be even better and would be a good cover story if it could be deliberately leaked out to cover the PR problems the earlier OT 8 was causing.

The following section purports to be a summary of the New OT 8 being given to current members. In this new OT 8 one of the end results is that the initiate is supposed to discover that Hubbard is really God. (Good intelligence reversal!) This new OT 8 comes from the paraphrased notes of a former member who claims to have had access to the materials. It is full of Scientology terminology. The 8th dynamic referred to is what would normally be called God.

#### OT VIII STUDY AND PROCEDURE, TOP SECRET DEBRIEF, 1991

From recall this is a record of the full OT VIII procedure of the Church of Scientology given on the Free Winds ship as delivered in 1991. Security there is very tight with detectors at the doors so that no original data can be removed.

This debrief is something the Independent Field/Free Zone Scientology has been waiting many years to see. It is not the original nor is it a perfect record but it is accurate and will get the result if

followed by a competent solo auditor who is flat on all earlier levels with all overts off.

The wording of the processes are exact to the best of my recall and the procedures are exact for sure. Any differences are extremely minor (if at all). I spent several weeks reconstructing all this from memory (needless to say I have an excellent memory as a result of the rundown).

I am breaking security as I disagree that this should only be released to an elite in Scientology. I do, however, ask it not be released to psyches or "squirrels" or anyone who will break the Independent Security Network and allow it to get back to the Church of Scientology. It would be best if they do not find out that we have it. Please treat this data responsibly. It is the key to the only truth possible.

The whole secret involves what truly is the relationship of the Supreme Being to each individual thetan. To simply say it's "me" is oversimplified to tears but has some truth to it. The real key is the perception and ability to have full certainty and, therefore, perception on all confusions and distortions of MEST (matter, energy, space, and time) and form and life units as well as the ability to perceive exact identity and its full relationship to its true source and history from its origin as the theta body, the true 8th Dynamic In order to truly view this as a present time beingness one has to Clean up, once and for all, his own confusions regarding these points. The key is being flat on all earlier levels and being honest with self as to the truth on each step of the rundown.

In doing this procedure one has to acknowledge the lie of time and persistence and the lie of the illusion that MEST is solid and unchangeable. Another key given is the fact that a being can exist independent of time and present time and can chose any point on the track as his present time. The PT (present time) body can confuse this, as attention to some degree is always hung up on the PT body. This fixes the thetan into one present time and one time stream, when in fact there are many as you will discover.

Do not attempt this rundown if you are incomplete on any earlier level, incomplete on or in need of "sec checks," (security checks) involved in any out ethics, PTS or involved in any pressing PT situations that call your attention back to this present time. If you are in need of review on any point above, get it before starting the rundown or it will miss and be meaningless or wasted.

If your attention is in any way governed by OT 7 (NOTs) or earlier materials on OT levels, this rundown will miss and be wasted. This also goes for out int. If interiorization/exteriorization is a concern at all, get reviewed and flattened on OT I to VII before attempting this rundown.

The techniques involve simple spotting techniques as in R2 processes or straightwire references.

Step One: Read and word clear Handbook for Preclears cover to cover.

Step Two: Do all steps and exercises in the above book and note reads on any terminals or items [presumably these are used in review or higher levels later]. Keep the ruds in.

Step Three: Listen to the History of Man tapes and star rate M4 the concepts in them (The Time Track of Theta).

Step Four: Clear the definition of "truth" and clay demo it [Tech Dictionary].

Step Five: Clay demo the concept of the theta line branching out toward PT from the "theta body" and how this inhibits exteriorization, ability, power and perception of truth. Clay demo what will happen if someone did OT VIII procedure who was not fully completed on OT VII (NOTs). Sort this

out from the above data.

Step Six: Define "know-point" in the Tech Dictionary.

Step Seven: Study the early Dianetic Auditor Bulletin on straightwire in Tech Volume One. Study Creation of Human Ability references regarding spotting objectively and subjectively. Demo "recall," "spotting" and "return" and how these differ.

Step Eight: This is the processing section which is done solo. Do not fall into running pictures or incidents. In others words, do not use "recall" or "return," use spot" only.

[1] Fly the ruds.

[2] Clear and false data strip "truth," identity, time," place," "form" and event," each to EP. Restudy the definitions in the Tech Dictionary.

[3] Clear and False Data Strip the 8th Dynamic," God," "Infinity," 'self," anyone you have identified as a god and any other wording you may have for the 8th dynamic.

[4] Valence split (Similarity/Difference process) each answer on the reading questions below by alternately spotting differences and similarities between self and the terminal to a blow accompanied by a small blowdown F/N or larger.

[A] Spot a person or object in this L/T [lifetime] or on the backtrack you have identified as or who represented the 8th Dynamic to you. Valence split to EP and then recheck to an F/Ning question on call or thought. End the session for the day and recheck to ensure it's F/Ning the next day before continuing.

[B] Spot a person who looked/looks like you. Handle as above.

[C] Spot a person who looked/looks dissimilar to you. Handle as above.

[D] Spot a person who is how you wanted/want to be. Handle as above.

[E] Spot a person who is how you didn't want to be. Handle as above.

[F] Spot a person who you'd never want to be. Handle as above.

[G] Spot a person who you want to be. Handle as above.

[H] Spot a person who you identify as self [me]. Handle as above. End on major stable win on the subject of identity.

Step Nine:

Run as above with Valence Splitting, etc.

[1] Ruds as needed

[2] Spot a being who is close in true identity to you.

[3] Spot a being who has the same experiences as you.

[4] Spot a being who solves things as you have.

[5] Spot a being you are or have been junior or subordinate to as a thetan or in life.

[6] Spot a being who you are/have been senior to in life or as a thetan.

[7] Spot a person who postulates as you do.

[8] Spot a person who you postulate for.

[9] Spot a person who may have postulated for you.

[10] Spot the situation or problem each of the above beings has solved for you. Get prior confusion to the first time ever and spot the first moment of the first prior confusion.

End on major stable win on the subject audited; however, do Step 10 before proceeding.

Step Ten:

Use alternate repetitive straightwire.

End on wins. End section when nothing reads anymore and you have a major stable win.

[1] Spot a truth in self. Spot a truth in others.

[2] Have another spot a truth in you.

Have another spot a truth in himself/herself.

[3] Spot a reality you have solved with a lie.

Spot a reality you have not solved with a lie.

[4] Spot a reality you have substituted for a truth.

Spot a reality you have substituted for a lie.

[5] Spot a reality another has substituted for a truth.

Spot a reality another has substituted for a lie.

[6] Spot a reality you postulated for another.

What did it solve for you?

What did it solve for him/her?

[7] Spot a reality another has postulated for you.

What did it solve for him/her?

What did it solve for you?

[8] Have another spot a reality another has postulated in himself/herself.

What did it solve for him/her?

What did it solve for you?

[9] Locate a reality you found safe.

Spot the truth about it. (to a blow, small blowdown F/N or larger)

[10] Locate a reality another found safe.

Spot the truth about it. (to a blow, small blowdown F/N or larger)

[11] Locate a reality another found safe for you.

Spot the truth about it. (to a blow, small blow down F/N or larger)

Have the other person spot the truth about it. (to a blow, small blow down  
F/N or larger)

[12] Locate a reality you have found safe for another.

Spot the truth about it. (to a blow small blow down F/N or larger)

Have the other person spot the truth about it. (to a blow, small blow down  
F/N or larger)

[13] Spot a reality you can create for yourself.

Postulate a truth for it.

[14] Spot a reality you can create for another.

Postulate a truth for it.

[15] Spot a reality you can have another create for you.

Postulate a truth for it.

Note: Steps [16] to [19] are a bracket. Each set should blow down on the let go step. End on a win, cog or big change and then do the next step.

[16] Create a future for someone.

Place them in it.

Postulate some truth about it.

Now let go of it

[17] Create a future for yourself.

Place yourself in it.

Place another in it.

Postulate some truth about it.

Now let go of it.

[18] Recall a truth you agreed didn't happen.

Spot the exact truth in it.

Spot any lie in it.

Now let go of it.

[19] Spot present time moving forward.

Notice thetans agreeing with it.

Spot any agreements you have with it.

Now let go of it.

Spot a different present time.

Notice thetans agreeing with it.

Spot any agreements you have with it.

Now let go of it.

Spot a different present time.

Notice thetans agreeing with it.

Spot any agreements you have with it.

Now let go of it.

(Repeat to a small blowdown F/N, big win)

Step Eleven:

Do all steps to full EP. End on all wins until persistent F/N dies down.

[A] Spot each portion of your theta that was abandoned.

[B] Spot each portion of your theta you asserted was not yours.

[C] Spot each portion of theta you asserted was yours that wasn't.

[D] Spot your PT creations in this MEST universe.

[E] Spot PT creations that were not yours in this MEST universe.

[F] Spot any old creations that are hung up.

Spot the truth about these to a blow.

Note: Don't concentrate on the untruths, just the truths.

[G] Spot yourself as a source for various things in this and other universes to full certainty.

[H] Spot another 8th Dynamic creation as independent from yourself.

Spot where it is.

[I] Spot points where you have experienced joy or ecstasy in creating in this lifetime and on the back track.

[J] Spot other beings you feel high ARC or love for.

Spot the truths in these beings. (each to a read F/N)

[K] Spot some theta you have created.

[L] Create some theta. Uncreate it. (to a read as it blows off however small it is)

Redo A to L above until, the TA floats or a true unkillable persistent F/N appears and you have had a revelation regarding truth or 8th Dynamic creation. This is the end of OT VIII.

Note: I wasn't privy to any C/Sing or review techniques or other EP data. Beyond this there is no confidential EP to my knowledge.

# **ACTIVE FACTORS TO CONSIDER IN THE EVALUATION OF THE "CONFIDENTIAL STUDENT BRIEFING" ORIGINAL 1980 OT-8 DOCUMENT AUTHENTICITY**

1.) The OT 8 "Confidential Student Briefing" document of this story has been verified in the early 1980's through an Episcopal minister in Baltimore with recent high ranking Scientology defectors. The defectors verifying this confidential document did have the requisite security clearances and initiate\staff positions in Scientology to have had access to this document.

Efforts to get these defectors to go public and disclose their identities to others besides the minister have not been successful. Their given reason for verifying the OT 8 document privately but not publicly is fear. It is not hard to understand this fear if you understand Scientology's history of extreme actions against its perceived enemies and that the content of OT 8 constitutes the most secret of secrets and "holy of holies" of this group.

2.) The context of all the previous materials presented in this story. The authenticity of the OT 8 statements should be particularly evaluated in the light of Hubbard's previous statements about the subject matter. OT 8 is ideologically congruent with his earlier secret statements and the deceptions of classical Satanism. The OT 8 concept of the Devil coming to mankind in the guise and reversal of an angel of light is common to biblical prophesy."

3.) The style of OT 8 is very much like Hubbard's style. His defamatory remarks about people's sexual habits are part of a long pattern in his dealings with people he considered his "enemies". The mood of urgency and impending calamity are similar to many of his other writings. The extra terrestrial bodiless wars remind one of the content and tone of OT 3 and his writings in his earlier books like "The History of Man."

# COMMENTS FROM FORMER MEMBERS

"I spent twelve years in Scientology. I progressed to the "secret upper levels" of Scientology which are chiefly involved with the exorcism of demons. I didn't realize when I got into Scientology that I would be involved in demonic and satanic practices when I got onto these upper levels. Nor was it told to me that L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of Scientology, was a practicing Satanist, and that this was his religion, and the "religion" behind Scientology. The facts are carefully concealed from the beginning Scientologist." A former member.

"I believe that Scientology is an evil organization involving among other things Satanism, brainwashing, slave labor, and physical and emotional abuse. I believe that the only moral thing for me to do is to try to expose this situation to the public." A former member.

"As a recovering Scientologist, I must raise an ethical objection to the desire to control the minds of others without their consent. This is the purpose of many Scientology procedures and can be seen either as deliberate "mind control" or as the black magician's contempt of others. Scientology is a curious hybrid of magic and psychology. After all, Hubbard boasted "we can brainwash faster than the Russians - 20 seconds to total amnesia" A former member.

"I did most of his advanced occult initiations, and I was a member for 25 years. We are presently building a worldwide network to make known the actual intentions of Hubbard's organization as they relate to their views on other religions. Scientology is extremely antipathetic to ALL the Major World religions and in many countries they are actively infiltrating unstable governments and seeking to establish Scientology as a new State Religion. We invite clergymen and lay people of all faiths to join us in this project. We recognize Scientology's right to practice its religion, but we feel we have a moral and ethical duty to inform world citizens of its hidden agenda and its extreme antipathy toward religions, especially Christianity." A former member.

In conclusion, it is extremely difficult and dangerous to drag a secret society's practices out into the light of day. Part one of this story has attempted to give the reader the available contextual information that could be relevant to OT 8. In light of all the materials presented so far it is you the reader who will decide the probable level of authenticity of OT 8. Until a brave defector comes forward to break the fear grip this group exerts on its highest level initiate defectors this is the proceeding is the best summary that is possible at this time.

It is interesting to note Scientology's Office of Special Affairs (its intelligence division) has begun flooding the Internet newsgroup called alt.religion.scientology with endorsements from purported religious scholars from various denominations who offered their opinions that Scientology is a religion, and not in conflict with mainstream Christian and non Christian religions. As the testimonials are unsigned and undated, and most of the authors are unheard of, it is difficult, if not impossible, to authenticate these statements. It is doubtful if the religious scholars used in paid for Scientology religious authentication articles have had any exposure to the information of this story.

## **PART THREE: SUICIDE AND SCIENTOLOGY**

The story of ongoing reports of suicides and other casualties in Scientology has to include the story of F.A.C.T.net. F.A.C.T.net, Inc. (Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network) is a nonaligned, nonprofit, research and educational public service consisting of an electronic lending library, electronic mail service, and electronic news transfer service.

F.A.C.T.net specializes in informing the public about human rights abuses caused by coercive psychological systems, much the same way that Amnesty International informs the public about human rights abuse caused by physical coercion.

Among its libraries on other coercive groups, F.A.C.T.net had created the largest electronic and hard copy library on Scientology in the world (about 1 million pages.) F.A.C.T.net is connected to the Internet. People from all over the world go to the Internet library download numerous documents that Scientology was trying to keep secret and make up their own minds about the real Scientology.

Because of the size and effectiveness of the F.A.C.T.net library and Scientology's history of reprisal there can be little doubt that David Miscavige, Scientology's absolute dictator, has ordered as priority one that the F.A.C.T.net library and preservational archive be destroyed. This could include; among other things, Scientology's "scorched earth" litigation techniques designed to bankrupt the corporation and its directors. This tactic could allow Scientology to "legally" seize and destroy all the "electronic books" in the library. (The previous statement is not unrealistic. Recently Scientology's "scorched earth" litigation tactics [Scientology filed 44 lawsuits] drove the Cult Awareness Network into bankruptcy, and Scientology is now trying to seize all their assets.)

The destruction of F.A.C.T.net also could include covert operations to sabotage the library data base and computers, and the pursuit of ongoing litigation, Black PR campaigns on F.A.C.T.net and its Directors, and attempts to remove F.A.C.T.net's non profit status. So far two former directors of F.A.C.T.net (Gerry Armstrong and John Atack) have been driven off the board and into bankruptcy. The remaining F.A.C.T.net directors: Bob Penny, Lawrence Wollersheim, Arnie Lerma and Jan Merrill, are carrying on the valiant fight with humble resources. However, there is little doubt that eventually F.A.C.T.net, like the many other individuals and organizations who have previously tried to stand up to this multi-billion dollar paramilitary secret society, will be utterly crushed.

There are many reasons the attacks and "copyright" raids on the F.A.C.T.net library and its directors have been so ruthless and unrelenting. The paramount reasons were not the "Fishman Geertz documents" (the documents behind the copyright and F.A.C.T.net raids.) They were already published many times and were part of public court records. The central purposes of the raids and attacks on F.A.C.T.net were to:

A.) gather intelligence on approximately 600 million dollars in worldwide ongoing litigation against Scientology, and to pierce attorney client and work product privileges associated with F.A.C.T.net and that litigation, (F.A.C.T.net has been a research resource for much of this litigation.)

B.) gather intelligence on several government investigations on Scientology, outside the U.S., that are using the F.A.C.T.net library and archive,

C.) gather intelligence to silence the approximately 8,500 Scientology ex members and defectors in F.A.C.T.net's mailing list. Some of these individuals are defectors from Scientology's own

intelligence division, and have been helping F.A.C.T.net gather up and verify reports of Scientology's ongoing abuses and illegal activities.

D.) gather intelligence on the approximately 300 reports F.A.C.T.net had accumulated over the last three years on suicides, attempted suicides, and cases of people going psychotic because of Scientology's processes and tactics, (particularly those cases relating to the secret initiations contained in the copyrighted "Fishman Geertz documents."

(F.A.C.T.net spent approximately \$60,000 gathering this suicide material in preparation for a formal request for a U.S. grand jury investigation. Scientology now has, or may be able to seize, all the these reports and data. With its litigation tactics, Scientology has successfully temporarily crushed this grand jury preparation work because all F.A.C.T.net's staff is occupied with surviving this litigation.

F.A.C.T.net, for the last 2 years each December or January, has put out a new report on the secret suicides and casualties in Scientology. It is doubtful that with the crush of ongoing litigation a 1996 update (that would have conceivably added nearly 70 new names to the two previous reports) can be released.

(At the end of this report in appendix 3 the reader will find F.A.C.T.net 1994, and 1995 Scientology suicides and casualty reports. The following is a brief explanation to read before reading the extensive appendix 3 summary.)

# THE UNDISCLOSED DANGERS IN SCIENTOLOGY'S INITIATORY TECHNIQUES

Scientology's control techniques are derived from a collection of sources--some benign, others not. Some of the more benign techniques are plagiarized without recognition from a mish-mash of pop psychology and other psychological and psychiatric schools.

After an individual is hooked by a bait and switch come-on, Scientology uses exercises that covertly put the receiver in hypnotic trance. The purpose of covert trance induction is to increase the subject's suggestibility and to control the subject's resources. These techniques are derived from traditional hypnosis and from cult rituals used to produce fanatical loyalty from the initiation rites of past secret societies.

These coercive control techniques alone could explain the many reports of psychosis and suicide in Scientology, but Hubbard went far beyond traditional techniques. He studied and wrote a book on brainwashing, and secretly boasted that his methods could turn people into "willing slaves." Hubbard combined these new control techniques with the bizarre occult cosmology of his satanic and secret society past, high pressure sales techniques, traditional deception (con man) techniques, and advanced sociological and psychological stress techniques. (For more details on how Scientology uses trance and brainwashing see the Internet report called "Coercive Persuasion and Scientology".)

Hubbard boldly experimented with first generation Russian and Korean brainwashing processes on unknowing members under a cloak of "religion." His innovative experimentation helped produce a second generation of thought reform and mind control techniques. These new methods are considerably more dangerous than their first generation predecessors. While developing what Scientology calls its secret L-12 initiation, Hubbard allegedly said that if the initiators performed this rite incorrectly you might as well build a pine box for the individual receiving it.

These second generation thought reform programs are commonly called "coercive persuasion" in the courts. In *United States v. Lee* 455 U.S. 252, 257-258 (1982), the California Supreme Court found that "when a person is subjected to coercive persuasion without his knowledge or consent... [he may] develop serious and sometimes irreversible physical and psychiatric disorders, up to and including schizophrenia, self-mutilation, and suicide."

The goal of all coercive persuasion programs is to produce target compliance and control of the target's resources by holding the target at a point of maximum psychological stress, without inducing psychosis. Unfortunately, the second generation coercive programs have increased the chance of error because their targets tend to be less well monitored, and the advanced techniques used to induce stress are more powerful and less predictable in their effects upon individuals.

In coercive persuasion programs, the main attack is done through frequent and intense attempts to cause a person to reevaluate the most central aspects of their experience of self and their prior conduct in NEGATIVE ways. Efforts are designed to destabilize and undermine the subject's basic consciousness, reality awareness, world view, emotional control, and defense mechanisms. These tactics are engineered to induce the individual to reinterpret his or her life history and to adopt a new (often irrational) version of causality.

On Scientology's secret initiations, the individual is told (while under the suggestibility of hypnotic trance and stress) that he or she is really not one individual but a composite of hundreds, possibly thousands, or even tens of thousands of alien beings (called "body thetans" or "BTs.") These beings are trapped in his or her body as the result of a galactic war that occurred 76 million years ago (OT 3, and OT 5.) Individuals subjected to these initiation techniques are told (while vulnerable) that these alien beings are fighting for control of the individual's body and identity, that these alien beings can make them act insane or become terminally ill, and that only Scientology has the technology to safely "remove" these alien beings from their bodies.

Members spend sometimes hundreds of hours of exposure to these secret levels, talking to their various body parts, trying to get these alien beings out of their bodies. They are repeatedly told that they could go insane and die if they do anything procedurally wrong while trying to remove these other beings.

In these secret initiation levels, to more effectively attack the person's core concepts of self, Hubbard's methods trick the person in trance into believing he is not who he always thought he was. To fragment the individual's personality and integrity in order to facilitate better initiate control, Hubbard induces a hypnotic state of multiple personality similar to an artificial schizophrenia. Many observers report Scientologists switching "personalities" dramatically and abruptly.

It is no wonder people could become psychotic or suicidal when tricked into deeply believing and acting upon this alien being story when their suggestibility is at its highest and their defenses at their lowest.

# **DEATH, PSYCHOSIS, AND SCIENTOLOGY**

The pattern and similarity of reports electronically summarized in the F.A.C.T.net 1994 and 1995 suicide reports from former members and from tens of thousands of pages of affidavits, books, and articles, and other materials tell a chilling story about this controversial group. It is also a fortuitous miracle that so many of these reports have squeezed through the cracks of Scientology's secrecy structure, intelligence agency procedures, and practice of destroying incriminating documents.

Reports of cover-ups of Scientology members becoming psychotic or suicidal, or committing suicide, while under the influence of Scientology's control are far too numerous to be ignored any longer. (See appendix 3 summary for the list of names and details.)

## **PART FOUR: THE MORAL OF THE FABLE**

In addition to using vicious tactics to crush anyone who criticizes it, Scientology has brought spiritual, emotional, financial, and physical harm and destruction to untold thousands of former members, their families and their friends and business associates. Even if you are not at all religious, there is strong reason for grave concern.

On a purely secular level Scientology cynically assaults and is attempting to rape our most fundamental constitutional rights of free speech, criticism and free expression of religion of their potency. Scientology perversely twists its privileges and protections as a religion and uses secular business law to pulverize all criticism or ANY attempts to set up Scientology reform churches. (Through any and all secular tactics including copyright or trade secret infringement lawsuits.)

With Scientology's new copyright raiding tactic no home or place is safe from sudden search and seizure that has any information on Scientology which they can claim to be copyrighted. Hitler's Nazi's routinely burned books and searched and seized whatever they wished. Hubbard's Scientology is now twisting the secular copyright and trade secret laws to try to destroy individuals and whole libraries (F.A.C.T.net.)

When you think about the secular threat that Scientology represents keep this in mind. It was Scientology, not the government, that came into the homes of the raid victims and did the searching and seizing, and it was Scientology, not the government, who took possession of the seized evidence to "protect" it until the trials of the raid victims.

Consider the threat to your personal security. Imagine if your worst enemy, ex-employee, ex-partner, or ex-significant other swore out an affidavit declaring you had stolen some of their unpublished copyrighted materials. Now imagine they obtained the same type of copyright seizure warrant that Scientology did. Then imagine YOUR home was entered by your worst enemy and everything, even your most personal belongings, was searched by your worst enemy, not the police!

Imagine anything your worst enemy ordered to be seized was seized and then put into THEIR "protective" custody until your trial. Yes, if you are concerned about unannounced invasion of your home or business you should be deeply concerned about the precedents Scientology is setting in these copyright raids, precedents that WILL SOON BE imitated by other ruthless bullies unless something is done to stop this attack on all of our constitutional rights.

# **IF YOU ARE RELIGIOUS, SCIENTOLOGY PRESENTS A WHOLE NEW SET OF CONCERNS.**

Scientology is currently trying to get L. Ron Hubbard's booklet "The Way to Happiness" distributed in and accepted by public schools. Within Scientology "The Way to Happiness" is part of its "sacred scriptures," and its "mental technology." Outside Scientology, the organization calls the booklet "non-religious."

It is completely unjust that Scientology's "sacred scriptures" (The Way to Happiness booklet ) are covertly infiltrated into the public schools as "non-religious," to act as recruiting devices for the anti-Christian Satanic Scientology cult, whereas the scriptures of openly religious Christians are barred from public classrooms.

Through John Travolta's insistence, Scientology is trying to get the story of the OT 3 initiation quickly made into a movie. Word is at Miramax Studios in Hollywood that they will make the film, even though they hate it. The reason is that Travolta's contract with them comes up soon for renewal. They must agree to do this film to avoid losing all the future films he will do.

The possible reason Travolta now is pushing so hard for the OT 3 initiation story to go public is because it was already made public on the Internet in the Fishman affidavit to millions of people. The only people to whom this document remains secret are the Scientologists who have not paid for and done the OT 3 initiation.

If you believe that Scientology is spiritually evil, or that Hubbard believed himself to be the Antichrist, and that Scientology is the defacto "Brotherhood of the Beast" designated to be the host organization to bring about biblical prophecy concerning the rise of the Antichrist, there are stirring moral questions of how to SPIRITUALLY respond to your individual religious duties to prevent such a "religious" organization from gaining in secular power and progressively achieving its goals of world control.

If you are religious, Scientology presents a spiritual problem and a spiritual battle. It can only be solved spiritually.

Love thy adversary, pray for them, in this context carefully think and slowly deliberate to find your truth on this fable. Peaceful and nonviolent law-respecting education and open dialog are the only tools and answers to the spiritual and social problems presented by Scientology. One simply cannot dis-empower and contain evil or ignorance with anything, but good and education!

# THINGS NOT TO DO TO PROMOTE EDUCATION AND DIALOG

WARNING: Scientology may cause you to suffer severely if you take or join "The STAND" against them and you anonymously or non-anonymously try to exercise your free speech or freedom of religion. It is strongly recommended that you ABSOLUTELY DO NOT do any of the following:

Distribute copies via floppy disk duplication, e-mail or foreign language translation of this story to anyone you think should now about it.

Distribute copies of this story to local, national and international magazine, newspaper, TV and radio Talk Show editors for Hollywood stories or religion issues. (If you are a Christian do not send this to any of the above media that deal with Christian concerns.)

Distribute copies of this story to Internet Usenet Newsgroups, Web pages, Fishman affidavit storage sites, or Internet mail list servers that have interest in the areas of Hollywood celebrities, religious issues or Scientology. Distribute copies of this story to the individual known on the Internet as "Scamizdat" who has been able to speak out yet avoid all discovery by Scientology.

Distribute copies of this story to the headquarters of all the world's major religions or religious scholars and researchers.

Distribute copies of this story to politicians and judges around the world. Let Scientology distribute its materials to them unopposed.

Distribute copies of this story to all secular and Christian cult information and assistance organizations around the world.

Distribute copies of this story to the PR people and business managers and peers of every celebrity that continues to promote Scientology. Distribute copies of this story to every advertiser or employer that uses a Scientology celebrity in or to promote any of its products.

Distribute copies of this story to all of the employees neighbors and business associates of the agents of Scientology. Distribute copies of this story to any foundations or trusts these agents may sit on. (The agents of Scientology are its lawyers, accountants, lobbyists, PR firms, and advertising agents. The agents of Scientology have received hundreds of millions of dollars over the last 20 years to protect and expand the goals of Scientology. According to internal Scientology policy by Hubbard, a group or individual always "recruits in its own image.")

Distribute copies of this story to every current and former Scientologist you can contact (or their family, friends, business associates etc.) or to anyone else you think should be involved in the dialog.

Distribute copies of this story at all Scientology events and outside of their organizations and to their neighbors.

Distribute copies of this story to anyone contacted by any of Scientology's front group recruiting organizations.

# WHAT TO DO IF SCIENTOLOGY ATTACKS OR SUES YOU

The New Era Begins: If Scientology attacks or sues you for possessing, discussing or distributing this allegoric story and fable or they attack you for exercising any of your constitutional rights, NEVER just defend! Counter with legitimate law suits against Scientology, but NEVER sue Scientology BY ITSELF.

If you are forced to counter sue Scientology ALWAYS sue and include Scientology's law firms, accounting firms, PR firms, lobbyists, celebrities and any other Scientology agents you can find that can be legitimately included in the suit. Suing Scientology by ITSELF has historically proven to usually be a financially futile action. Scientology changes corporations and moves assets so fast, that if you win you may not ever collect.

If you have included Scientology's agents in your counter suits it is FAR more likely you will collect if you prevail. The reason for this is that Scientology's agents carry huge insurance policies. Their insurance carriers have to pay if you win. Furthermore, if you have a good case, many times the insurance carrier will want to settle the case quickly with you to reduce its losses.

By including Scientology's agents in all future law suits against Scientology you may even be helping Scientology's agents to clean up their business act. Scientology's agents just may stop doing the outrageous, ruthless, and false things they do for the millions of dollars Scientology annually pays out to its agents, but not unless they too are held legally and financially responsible for what they do.

## LAST THOUGHTS BEFORE THE APPENDICES

Is Scientology the "Church of Evil," the defacto "Brotherhood of the Beast" or "the World's Wickedest Religion"? CAREFULLY consider the parting quotes about Scientology by legal authorities and law enforcement that may help you to deal with these and other questions.

"The government is satisfied that Scientology is socially harmful. It alienates members of families from each other and attributes squalid and disgraceful motives to all who oppose it; its authoritarian principles and practice are a potential menace to the personality and well being of those so deluded as to become followers; above all, its methods can be a serious danger to the health of those who submit to them... There is no power under existing law to prohibit the practice of scientology; but the government has concluded that it is so objectionable that it would be right to take all steps within its power to curb its growth." - Kenneth Robinson, British Minister of Health

"[the court record is] replete with evidence [that Scientology] is nothing in reality but a vast enterprise to extract the maximum amount of money from its adepts by pseudo scientific theories... and to exercise a kind of blackmail against persons who do not wish to continue with their sect.... The organization clearly is schizophrenic and paranoid, and this bizarre combination seems to be a reflection of its founder, L. Ron Hubbard." - Judge Breckenridge, Los Angeles Superior Court

"Scientology is evil; its techniques are evil; its practice is a serious threat to the community, medically, morally, and socially; and its adherents are sadly deluded and often mentally ill... (Scientology is) the world's largest organization of unqualified persons engaged in the practice of dangerous techniques which masquerade as mental therapy." - Justice Anderson, Supreme Court of Victoria, Australia

"In addition to violating and abusing its own members' civil rights, the organization over the years with its "fair game" doctrine<sup>1</sup> has harassed and abused those persons not in the church whom it perceives as enemies." - Los Angeles Superior Court Judge Paul Breckenridge, June 1984, in the Gerry Armstrong case.

"Scientology is both immoral and socially obnoxious... it is corrupt sinister and dangerous. It is corrupt because it is based on lies and deceit and has its real objective money and power for Mr. Hubbard... It is sinister because it indulges in infamous practices both to its adherents who do not toe the line unquestioningly and to those who criticize it or oppose it. It is dangerous because it is out to capture people and to indoctrinate and brainwash them so they become the unquestioning captives and tools of the cult, withdrawn from ordinary thought, living, and relationships with others." - Justice Latey, ruling in the High Court of London ruling in B and G Wards,"

"The crime committed by these defendants is of a breath and scope previously unheard of. No building, office, desk, or file was safe from their snooping and prying. No individual or organization was free from their despicable conspiratorial minds. The tools of their trade were miniature transmitters, lock picks, secret codes, forged credentials and any other device they found necessary to carry out their conspiratorial schemes." - U.S. federal prosecutor's memorandum to the judge urging stiff jail sentences for 9 top leaders of Scientology who had pleaded guilty to criminal charges for infiltrating over 100 U.S. government agencies.

"In my opinion the church has one of the most effective intelligence operations in the U.S. rivaling even that of the FBI." - Ted Gunderson, former head of the FBI's Los Angeles office, quoted in TIME

May 6, 1991

"Substantial evidence supports the conclusion Scientology leaders made the deliberate decision to ruin Wollersheim economically and possibly psychologically.... We do not mean to suggest Scientology's retributive program as described in the evidence of this case represented a full scale modern day "inquisition." Nevertheless there are some parallels in purpose and effect. "Fair game" like the "inquisition" targeted "heretics."

"During trial, Wollersheim's experts testified Scientology's "auditing" and "disconnect" practices constituted 'brainwashing' and 'thought reform' akin to what the Chinese and North Koreans practiced on American prisoners of war.

"A religious practice which takes place in the context of this level of coercion<sup>2</sup> has less religious value than one the recipient engages in voluntarily. Even more significantly, it poses a greater threat to society to have coerced religious practices inflicted on its citizens.

"Church practices conducted in a coercive environment are not qualified to be voluntary religious practices entitled to first amendment religious freedom guarantees....We hold that the state has a compelling interest in allowing its citizens to recover for serious emotional injuries they suffer through religious practices they are coerced into accepting.

"Such conduct is too outrageous to be protected under the constitution and too unworthy to be privileged under the law of torts." - California appellate court, 2nd district, 7th division, Wollersheim v. Church of Scientology of California, Civ. No. B023193 Cal. Super. (1986)

"Evidentiary fact: The Church of Scientology is currently engaged in a nationwide conspiracy to impede and obstruct municipal, state and federal taxing authorities, by adopting a religious and charitable guise to avoid payment of taxes.

"Scientology's internal policies state: "They (the public) want ministers. We will show them what ministers look like" (Vol. 1 p.41). "Churches are looked upon as reform groups. Therefore, we must act like a reform group" (Vol.1 p.196).

"Scientology has nothing to do with religion. The Church did not adopt the religious guise until it was necessary to seek First Amendment protection (Vol.4 p.405).

"Scientology uses a religious image checklist designed to falsely portray a religious image to mislead officials (Vol. 2 p.238,239).

"Church policy instructs members to lie to inquiring officials (Vol.1 p.226,227)." - Commissioners of the City of Clearwater, Florida, public hearings, May 5-10, 1982

"...the teaching of Scientology and the practice of Scientology will result in the commission of many offenses and may well result in the commission of many others." - Supreme Court of Victoria, Australia, Justice Brookings, 1982

"You can be merciless whenever your will is crossed and you have the right to be merciless."<sup>3</sup> - L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of Scientology. Documentary evidence in the Armstrong case...

A final suggestion for when reviewing the materials listed in the appendices: Get a copy of the movies or books "Wild Palms" and "The Stand." "The Stand" is by Stephen King.

There are many strange and striking similarities between the events and names of "The Stand" and what is currently going on with Scientology and its adversaries on and off the Internet. "Wild Palms" with Jim Belushi is interesting because it appears to have been made about other layers of the Scientology multiple personality. (The uniforms in Wild Palms are almost exact duplicates of the Scientology Sea Organization uniforms; the child leader in Wild Palms may represent Scientology's current "child" leader David Miscavige.)

## **TECHNICAL NOTES:**

1.) If this came to you anonymously by mail, help protect the identity of the person who sent it to you by destroying the original disk, envelope and any comment or instructions that may have been included.

2.) If it came to you any other way, do everything you can to protect the details and method of how this story was transferred to you and who transferred it. (No one can be punished because they can't remember something or no longer have relevant records.)

3.) This allegorical story is NOT copyrighted.

4.) If you decide to share this story with someone else, feel free to add your own comments and opinions anonymously or non-anonymously in the following comments section.

## READER COMMENTS ON "THE FABLE":

When a document is written anonymously, the credibility of the document is immediately called into question. While this is normally true, there are circumstances and expectations where anonymity is the only way to bring new information to the public.

The circumstances that give anonymous voices legitimacy are those when criticism is severely punished and free speech is repeatedly crushed. Part of these circumstances include a real and pressing danger to the society that must be disclosed in order to avoid a probable calamity or to stop an ongoing severe abuse.

These special circumstances apply completely to this document. The organization being criticized has a forty year history of SEVERELY crushing and punishing critics.

My opinion is that you will find this fable is not at all. I think by the time you finish reading and verifying the Internet and non-Internet research references you will agree that there was no other way to write this but anonymously. Moe S., U.K.

This is the most amazing story I have ever read about Scientology and, I have read a lot of them. B.D.

Enjoy this riveting reading and don't forget to add your own comments and keep the distribution efforts going. G.H., Germany

I made 50 disk copies of this fable and have sent them out. I would have made 1,000 copies if I had the money. K.S.

I had only been in Scientology for 9 months, but after I read this and then reviewed some of the mentioned Internet sites on Scientology I have decided to leave the organization and secretly get this "fable" to other current members. If only I had known about this 9 months ago I would have saved myself a lot of anguish as a Christian as well as money. Anonymous

Great fable! It needs to be translated and distributed wherever Scientology operates. I'll do my part. R.G.

I was a member of Scientology for almost 20 years. I am no longer a member. This is nothing more than pure fiction and a sicko smear campaign. Scientology is a legitimate religion recognized by the IRS. Scientology's lawyers and investigators will track down and punish whoever wrote this piece of garbage and whoever is foolish enough to think they won't be caught and punished for distributing it. Los Angeles

I am so terrified of Scientology's threats and Nazi tactics I am "shuddering into silence" --- Yeah right! The friends of Scamizdat.

Some friends and I got a taped copy of Wild Palms. I am surprised Scientology didn't sue the producers for portraying the young David Miscavige as the cult's leader right down to his Sea Org para-military uniform. I'll help get "The Fable" distributed.

Keeping in mind this same theme, did anyone see the Stephen King movie, "The Stand?" After

reading "The Fable", I know why Stephen King named the devil "Flagg." Myra N., AZ.

Scientology is using the current copyright raids on Dennis Erlich, Arnie Lerma, F.A.C.T.net, Karin Spaink, xs4all and the web pages in the Netherlands to enforce censorship, to crush free speech and to crush all criticism. It's as simple as that.

When libraries, researchers and former members cannot possess and discuss information on an organization calling itself a legitimate religion then something is horribly wrong. I am so fed up with this group and its actions that I added a new appendix (four) to this wonderful fable from documents I have collected from around the Internet and from other sources on Scientology's history of attacking those who speak out of possess information it does not want them to have.

Of course all this information is fictional too! G.B.B.

I am going to make sure "The Fable" is being sent to Stephen King and other Hollywood writers. The story of this "Brotherhood of the Beast" is King's "The Stand II." Angie.

I agree this should be made into a book A.S.A.P! The Rainman's Nemesis

You don't have to research, think or pray very long to know Scientology is something that must be stopped from growing. I'll make sure my connections in the media and local churches get copies. If everyone who gets this does 10 e-mail transfers and sends out 10 disks to people not on the net, it won't take long to get 1 million copies of the fable distributed. That should slow down this dangerous organization. M.S.

M.S. has a great idea! Let's make it into an Internet-wide protest against Scientology. Scientology is trying to crush free speech on the net and silence critics through intimidation and other harassment.

Scientology is trying to crush discussion about everything the fable reveals. Nothing is more suiting than to get a million copies of this incredible story transferred on and off the net. I'll bet that the target of one million Fable transfers can be reached so fast that, just the story of this new Internet protest and the power of the net will become a story unto itself.

LET THE ONE MILLION FABLE TRANSFERS BEGIN !!! ~~ a friend of those who have been raided and hurt by Scientology.

Scientology hasn't stopped its tactics. I heard they got an injunction against Grady Ward. My vote is we do the ONE MILLION FABLE TRANSFER PROTEST as fast as possible and see if that slows their bullshit down. Mr. 100 Transfers

Scientology's front group of the National Council of Churches will be derailed by copies of the Fable which I will get to the member churches of the Council. They have no idea they are fronting for a Satanic church. Another supporter of the One Million Fable Transfer Protest.

Why stop at a million? We shouldn't stop transferring and translating the Fable until Scientology stops all actions to crush criticism. Another supporter.

I think the important thing about One Million Fable Transfers is to do it faster than ever imagined possible. That's the power of the protest. If this could happen in 30-90 days it might even topple the leader of Scientology for ordering such stupid harassment of Internet users and service providers.

## 100 Transfers Too!

Let's make the Fable the new Fishman / Geertz document of the Internet. I think the fable will eventually be read by far more people. It's much more interesting and tells the story behind the Fishman / Geertz document and declarations containing the OT Levels. The Hollywood celebrity section and their connections to this neo-Satanic group will be gobbled up by the media all over the world.

Go fable, Go! The Cyberpunks.

Scientology deserved the Million Transfers of the Fable. Scientology's thousands of victims demand it. I'll keep transferring it to e-mail list servers and newsgroups until Scientology stops attacking the Net. E.F.W.

Scientology has embarked upon a new policy of spam-botting alt.religion.scientology in order to overwhelm and take over the newsgroup by posting thousands of spam articles per day. Consequently, it is vital to get the Fable distributed right now. I have come forward as a public distributor of the Fable in protest to this horrendous attempt to crush our newsgroup, as well as in support of the Cult Awareness Network's struggle to survive, of which I am a member. Steve Fishman, 12980 S. W. 48th Street, Fort Lauderdale, Florida 33330-2339, (954) 434-9777, e-mail: xenu@ix.netcom.com

I couldn't resist creating a table of contents for the Fable and inserting it in front of the document. You can't put this document down once you know what's in it and you get about 20 pages into it. A reader and a One Million Fable Transfers Supporter.

I think someone should regularly post people's inserted comments on the Fable into various Internet newsgroups like alt.religion.scientology and alt.journalism. There could even be a regular update of the best fable comments and transfer stories to keep the momentum up. I'll start from here. A paper warrior.

After President of the Church of Scientology International Heber Jentzsch's arrogant comments that Scientology has been forced to become the policeman of the Internet, I think it will be easy to get the One Million Fable Transfer Protests picked up by people all over the net. Ms. 75 Transfers.

I have heard some top U. S. media people have already got copies. They are now contacting former Scientologists and religious experts to verify what they can put on the air. I am stoked to focus on transfers to regional media hot shots in the upper Midwest. Will someone else claim other areas and get the media people the Fable first? Iceman.

I was a long-time Scientologist. Reading the sections of the Fable on Scientology's Satanic origins got me thinking about some things the Fable missed in this area. On the secret level called Power you are repeatedly asked the question "locate a power source." If you answer "God" it is treated as a wrong answer and a delusion. If you answer "Hubbard" or "Source" (as power source of the world), or "Yourself", it is accepted as a right answer.

Also on another secret level (OT II) you had to audit something called "The Sevens." Looking back on it now, what I think we were really doing was ritualistically releasing the seven seals which release the beast upon the world and bring on the final conflict before the apocalypse.

I am not real up to date on all the different legends of Christian theology, but that's what I think we

were really doing ritualistically although I did not realize it at the time. Wasn't Satan or the Anti-Christ the claimer of power of the material world? T.G.

In my own auditing of New Era Dianetics I was led to believe that I had once lived as "Malchoot", the biological father of Jesus Christ. Through the hypnotic techniques in Scientology known as anaten, reverie and boil-off, I was shown mental image pictures of my having masturbated into a stream where the Virgin Mary was bathing, causing her to become pregnant via artificial insemination. My post in life, I was told, was to de-mythologize the "lie of the immaculate conception" and bring the "misguided Christian fools" into Scientology as a grand dissemination effort. Scientology is the ultimate anti-Christian religion, obsessed with de-Christianizing the planet. Steve Fishman.

I was a long term member that worked around the organizations that delivered Scientology's secret levels or initiations as they are referred to in the Fable. It was common knowledge among the high-level staff members that many individuals went psychotic or threatened or attempted suicide during the levels. We thought nothing of it and considered it an unacceptable risk of passing through the secret levels at the time.

Several people did kill themselves and we covered it up because we believed that they would pick up new bodies soon and could be "repaired" then. We also kept silent to protect Scientology which at the time we were deluded into believing was mankind's only hope against the upcoming world cataclysm.

I am now so ashamed and sorry for the families of the victims we lied to. I will transfer the Fable and keep transferring the Fable not as a protest but because Scientology is attacking critics on the Internet. I will keep distributing the Fable for the families that have lost their loved ones and to prevent any more initiation deaths and Scientology cover-ups.

God Bless the brave souls at F.A.C.T.net who are keeping the reports on 40 years of Scientology casualties. They are right on the mark.

Mad as Hell and I'm NOT going to keep silent Anymore !!!

I have just finished another night of anonymously e-mailing about 20 more zipped copies of "The Fable" to carefully selected "power exposure" locations on the Net. It's not much of a risk to me because I am using several remailers, but it sure feels good to drop an electronic dime on these assholes.

I am definitely not as brave as the many individuals who are taking the risks to openly expose them. But, this is what I can do and will continue to do for the One Million Fable Transfer Protest and to help fight against Scientology's attack of Internet free speech. E.D., Houston

The first 25 copies I am sending out are for Grady Ward. I have a lot more copies to send out for all the other people Scientology has attacked or abused. The Clearwater Renegade.

I am the webmaster of a small web page that has just become familiar with Scientology's outrageous Internet tactics and harassment of critics. You can take it to the bank that I am going to use my full technical know-how to insure as many people know about and read the Fable.

I did some math on transfer possibilities and it is possible to achieve One Million Fable Transfers on the Internet in just days if everyone who receives a copy thereafter transfers it to just 10 people. "Oh what tangled webs we weave when first we try to crush free speech on the Net." The One

Million Fable Transfer Team.

Before I did my small part for the One Million Fable Transfer Protest I corrected some typos and formatting problems on the second copy of the Fable that I have received. It was nice reading all the comments from readers, but I wonder how many readers are so terrified by Scientology's history of retaliation that they wouldn't even put in a small anonymous comment.

I strongly recommend that you do not let these Scientology bastards intimidate you into silence. Add your anonymous comments to the rest of ours. A friend of Dennis Erlich.

Sooner or later Scientology is going to come up with some "bright idea" to try to stop the One Million Fable Transfer Protest. Let's stay on our toes and like their other misguided "bright ideas" let's turn it against them as soon as they try it. X-G.O.

Each of us has our own reasons for joining the One Million Fable Transfer Protest. Mine are because of what Scientology has done to harass authors Jon Atack and Russell Miller in the United Kingdom. They are both writers of books critical of Scientology. R.R. Denmark.

I am going to start sending the Fable to all anti-cult organizations around the world. There are almost 700 of them listed in an address index called the "Directory of Cultic Research Organizations."

I cannot afford to send more than 100 disks myself. Could some of the other Fable readers help me by getting this index and mailing or e-mailing to the other anti-cult organizations? It is published by the American Religious Center, Post Office Box 168, Trenton, Michigan 48183, U.S.A.

I believe if we get the Fable to all of the organizations that deal with cults, then no matter where Scientology shows up there will be informed people to tell the other side of the story. And, Scientology always shrinks whenever people begin discussing it openly with all of the available information. M.K., Chicago.

Why just think about one million copies of the Fable transferred in protest? Why not ten million or a hundred million transfers? There are six billion people on this planet. The celebrity Hollywood and Satanic story angles are so interesting, we should be thinking about getting between one and two billion people familiar with what this group is doing in Hollywood.

To achieve that end, I am going to help by zipping it up and beginning to e-mail it in smaller zipped parts so it becomes a five to seven part zipped e-mail project. A.G., Finland.

Recently Scientology began a new "Way To Happiness Campaign" on the CNN. News Network. They don't even identify themselves as a church or Scientology. This front group can be stopped via distribution of the Fable if we act now.

I am going to get the Fable to the CNN. advertising department and a lot of other media people in the local Radio Talk Show circuit. I think the radio talk shows would absolutely love to discuss the contents of the Fable. A Protest Supporter.

I'll send out a bunch of e-mailed copies of the Fable for what they did to Gerry Armstrong. Annie, San Francisco.

In this protest please keep in mind what Scientology is doing to the largest cult information

organization in the United States, which is the Cult Awareness Network (CAN). Scientology has sued them 44 times and has driven them into bankruptcy.

Every one of the 70 or so U.S. CAN affiliates should have a copy of the Fable for anonymous distribution to their media, former member and religious connections. If anyone has a list of these CAN affiliate addresses please get them all copies of the Fable.

I am joining the One Million Fable Transfer Protest and will be beginning to e-mail copies not because of Scientology's Internet harassment, but for their harassment of CAN. I will keep e-mailing copies of the Fable around the Net until Scientology drops all legal action against CAN. I am angry as hell and I am not going to take Scientology's abuse of CAN anymore. J.B.

Scientology has recently brought an outrageous legal action against Keith Hanson, who is another Internet free speech advocate. Because I was not personally involved with Scientology, I previously avoided the Scientology Internet conflict, but these people just won't back off until the whole Net gets together and backs them down.

I am on board and will get the Fable onto as many automated e-mail list servers as I can. The French Connection.

Refund requests are rising from former members to Scientology organizations worldwide. If you are a former member, now may be the last time to request AND GET all of your money back. Do it now!

Signs from new defectors are showing up that indicate Scientology is unraveling financially. The sinking ship mentality is starting to show up in frustrated insiders.

Income all over the world has been dropping severely. Maybe all of this information on the Internet is the reason. I wonder what One Million Transfers of the Fable will do... J.G.R., Mexico.

I am joining the One Million Fable Transfer Protest not because of what Scientology has done to the Internet or anti-cult organizations like CAN, the Watchman Fellowship or other anti-cult groups. I am joining because what Scientology has done to tens of thousands of former members and their families.

There are hundreds of deaths, attempted suicides and episodes of member psychosis directly attributable to the harm Scientology does to people. I will send out copies of the Fable for the voices that can no longer speak for themselves. Another Mother Against Scientology.

# **APPENDIX 1: HOW TO GET MUCH MORE INFORMATION FROM THE INTERNET AND OTHER SOURCES**

(This appendix was copied separately from the Internet and added to the story.)

# **A.R.S. (ALT.RELIGION.SCIEN TOLOGY) INTERNET NEWSGROUP WEB PAGE SUMMARY OF SITES COVERING THE SCIENTOLOGY STORY.**

If you've ever asked:

- What is Scientology?
- Why is Scientology attacking the Internet, and how?
- Why are Scientologists called clams?
- What do all these strange abbreviations and terms mean?
- Who are all these people who post here?
- How does Scientology deal with criticism?
- [etc]

Take heart, for all is revealed in the following Web pages:

## **FAVORITE PAGES:**

Arnie Lerma

<http://www2.dgsys.com/~alerma>

Unique personal perspective and videos of the F.A.C.T.net are on this web site. A must see!

Steve Fishman:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman>

Steve Fishman's Lonesome Squirrel (Scientology autobiography):

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman/>

Steve Fishman's Lonesome Squirrel in Zip Form:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~bengrimm/fishman/squirrel.zip>

Steve Fishman's Lonesome Squirrel Postscript File:

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.ps>

Lonesome Squirrel in g-zipped postscript file

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.ps.gz>

Lonesome Squirrel in g-zipped HTML tarfile

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.tar.gz>

Modemac:

<http://home.pacific.net.sg/~marina/modemac/cos.htm>

<http://wit397105.student.utwente.nl/cos.htm>

(Asasas) [for newcomers to a.r.s.]

Ron Newman:

<http://www.cybercom.net/~rnewman/scientology/home.html>  
[the ultimate page]

David Dennis:

<http://www.amazing.com/scientology/>  
[a fun page, but with slow updates]

Karin Spaink:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~kspaink/indexcos.html>

Xenu's Page:

<http://www.xenu.org>  
[all hail xenu!]

Marina's Manor:

<http://home.pacific.net.sg/~marina/index.html>

### **FISHMAN AFFIDAVIT:**

(The Fishman affidavit contains the Scientology secret initiation documents that are the heart of the controversy on the Internet and the cause of all the recent copyright raids on former members and F.A.C.T.net)

There are so many of these sites (over 100) and they change so frequently that this list can no longer include them all.

Check out Dave Touretzky's Clam Bed for a current list of Fishman sites:

<http://www.cs.cmu.edu/~dst/Fishman/ClamBed.html>

And Goofy's page:

[http://www.stack.urc.tue.nl/~goofy/Co\\$/FishBowl.html](http://www.stack.urc.tue.nl/~goofy/Co$/FishBowl.html)

And these:

<http://www.iaehv.nl/users/paul/fishman/> (The Fish Pond)

<http://www.iaehv.nl/users/paul/fishman/fishnet.html> (The Fish Net)

### **CRITICS' PAGES [in alphabetical order by first name]:**

Arnie Lerma

<http://www2.dgsys.com/~alerma>

Badger:

<http://www.mnsinc.com/weyr/kalkin/scieno/index.html>

Bob Bingham:

[http://www.sky.net/~sloth/sci/sci\\_index.html](http://www.sky.net/~sloth/sci/sci_index.html) <http://www.sky.net/~sloth/sci/organized.html>

Brett Achorn:

<http://www.cis.upenn.edu/~achorn/cos/cos.html>

Bruce Scott:

<http://www.ipp-garching.mpg.de/~bds/COS/COS.html>

Chaos:

<http://sunbird.sat.net/~lazarus/cos.html>

Cornelius Krasel:

<http://wpxx02.toxi.uni-wuerzburg.de/~krasel/CoS/>

Daniel Tobias:

<http://www.softdisk.com/comp/dan/sosueme.html>

Dave Bird:

<http://www.demon.net/castle/x/clam/index.html>

Dave Touretzky:

<http://www.cs.cmu.edu/~dst/Fishman/>

David Carter:

<http://gil.ipswichcity.qld.gov.au/~carterd/essaycos.html>

David Rogers:

<http://www.westworld.com/~gigo/cults>

David Gerard:

<http://suburbia.net/~fun/scn/>

David Smith:

<http://starbase.neosoft.com/~dcs/scieno1.html>

Deana Holmes:

<http://www.cs.colorado.edu/~lindsay/scientology/faqs.html>

Deirdre:

<http://www.sover.net:80/~deirdre/secrets.html>

Don Lindsay:

<http://www.cs.colorado.edu/~lindsay/scientology/>

Felipe Rodriguez (XS4ALL):

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~felipe/cos/>

Fifty Conspiracies:

<http://www.webcom.com/~conspire/>

Fonss:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~fonss>

Goofy:

[http://www.stack.unc.tue.nl/~goofy/Co\\$/Co\\$.html](http://www.stack.unc.tue.nl/~goofy/Co$/Co$.html)

Govert Jansen

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~gjansen>

Jerod Pore:

<http://www.well.com/user/jerod23/clam.html>

Jessie Blalock:

<http://www.clark.net/pub/jcblal/jcbcos.html>

Jeff Jacobsen:

<http://www.primenet.com/~cultxpt/index.htm>

Jeff Lee:

[http://www.gate.net/~shipbrk/Co\\$/](http://www.gate.net/~shipbrk/Co$/)

Jim Diver:

<http://users.aimnet.com/~jddiver/scieno.htm>

Jim Lippard:

<http://www.primenet.com/~lippard/pis.html>

Joe Larabell:

<http://www2.gol.com/users/larabell/>

Johan Wevers:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~johanw/index.html>

Jonas Flygare:

<http://www.algonet.se/~flax/scientology.html>

Jorge Martins:

<http://alfa.ist.utl.pt/~dif/ic>

Jukka Santala:

<http://kauhajoki.fi/~jusantal/cos.html>

Karin Spaink:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~kspaink>

Koos Nolst Trenite:

<ftp://thetics.europa.com/outgoing/adams/RI>

Kwantem:

<http://members.aol.com/scienolib/>

Marina Chong:

<http://home.pacific.net.sg/~marina/index.html>

Mark Allen:

<http://www.eecs.nwu.edu/~mallen/scn/scam.html>

Martin Hunt:

<http://www.ncf.carleton.ca/~av282>

Martin Poulter:

<http://mail.bris.ac.uk/~plmlp>

Maureen Garde:

<http://superlink.net/user/mgarde/opinions.html>

Michael Gormez:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~mikeg/alfa.html>

Modemac:

<http://www.tiac.net/users/modemac/>

Morten Welinder:

[http://www.diku.dk/~terra/Co\\$.html](http://www.diku.dk/~terra/Co$.html)

Patricia Savenije:

[http://www.xs4all.nl/~txtbreed/Co\\$.htm](http://www.xs4all.nl/~txtbreed/Co$.htm)

Peter Mante a/k/a Newkid a/k/a Snorri Helgarsson:

<http://www.cistron.nl/~newkid>

Paul Moloney:

<http://www.maths.tcd.ie/~pmoloney/scientology.html>

Ramon Kolb:

<http://http://eng.bu.edu/~ramonk/pers/scientology/index.html>

Richard Shand:

<http://marlowe.wimsey.com/~rshand/streams/gnosis/otiii.html>

Rod Swift:

<http://www.nether.net/~rod/html/sub/scienos.html>

Ron Newman:

<http://www.cybercom.net/~rnewman/scientology/home.html>

Sam Gorton:

[http://www.empire.net/~sgorton/co\\$/](http://www.empire.net/~sgorton/co$/)

Samuel Kaplin:

<http://www.skypoint.com/members/skaplin>

Scott Goehring:

<http://copper.ucs.indiana.edu/~sgoehrin/scientology/>

Sirilyan:

<http://www.io.com/~sirilyan/inwo/cos.html>

Steve A:

<http://www.demon.co.uk/castle/scientology.html>

Steve Marinick:

[http://www.primenet.com/~stevem/scieno\\_java.html](http://www.primenet.com/~stevem/scieno_java.html)

Steve Fishman:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman>

Steve Whitlatch:

<http://www.nmt.edu/~swhitlat/>

Ted Mayett:

<http://www.skylink.net/~teddy/>

Teodor Vaananen:

<http://www.algonet.se/~teodor/Cults/>

Taneli Huuskonen:

<http://www.helsinki.fi/~huuskone/Scn/>

Tilman Hausherr:

<http://www.snafu.de/~tilman/>

Tom Betz:

<http://www.pobox.com/~tbetz>

Tony Bosnakoudis:

<http://www.eexi.gr/~antbos/SCIENTOL.HTM>

Triad:

<http://www.df.lth.se/~triad/Fishman.html>

Xenu:

<http://www.xenu.org>

## **Media**

ARS Week in Review:(ARS = alt.religion.scientology USENET Newsgroup)

Written and Published each Sunday by Rod Keller on a.r.s. To find a.r.s., go to News Groups or USENET then select alt.religion.scientology and Read News.

<http://wpxx02.toxi.uni-wuerzburg.de/~krasel/CoS/ars-summary.html>

<http://www.eecs.nwu.edu/~mallen/scn/arswr/ars-summary.html>

<http://www.amazing.com/scientology/ars-summary.html>

<http://users.aimnet.com/~jdiver/scieno.htm>

<http://www.thur.de/religio/publik/arsfaq.html>

BBC:

[http://www.bbcnc.org.uk/tv/the\\_net/TN950515/svi.html](http://www.bbcnc.org.uk/tv/the_net/TN950515/svi.html)

[http://www.bbcnc.org.uk/tv/the\\_net/TN950703/anonymity.html](http://www.bbcnc.org.uk/tv/the_net/TN950703/anonymity.html)

CAN (Cult Awareness Network):

<http://www.xnet.com/~can/can.html>

CNN:

<http://www.cnn.com/US/scientology/index.html>

<http://www.cnn.com/TECH/9511/scientology/index.html>

<http://www.cnn.com/wires/TECH/01-20/scientology/index.html>

German Scientology News:

<http://www.eecs.nwu.edu/~mallen/scn/arswr/ars-summary.html>

Karin Spaink:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~kspaink/indexcos.html> (Dutch Perspective)

New York Times:

<http://www.nytimes.com/library/cyber/week/0120online.html>

Ron Newman's Media Page:

<http://www.cybercom.net/~rnewman/scientology/media/home.html>

Skeptic Magazine:

<http://www.skeptic.com/03.3.jl-jj-scientology.html>

WIRED:

<http://www.hotwired.com/wired/3.12/features/alt.scientology.war.html>

XS4ALL:

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~felipe/cos/>

## **Books:**

1. Atack, Jon -- The Total Freedom Trap [Winfried Mueller]

<http://www.thur.de/religio/atack/ftrap.html>

2. Cooper, Paulette -- The Scandal Of Scientology [henry]

<http://nyx10.cs.du.edu:8001/~anon2c9e/scandal.txt> [Dave Touretzky]

<http://www.cs.cmu.edu/~dst/Fishman/cooper-scandal.txt>

3. Fishman, Steven – Lonesome Squirrel (Scientology Autobiography) [Steve Fishman]

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman/ls/indexls/html>

[Ben Grimm]

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~bengrimm/fishman/squirrel.zip>

[Ignaz Wanders]

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.ps>

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.ps.gz>

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.tar.gz>

xenu@ix.netcom.com (e-mail)

4. Wakefield, Margery -- The Road to Xenu (Scientology Autobiography)

[Steve A]

<http://www.demon.co.uk/castle/xenu.html>

[Dave Touretzky]

<http://www.cs.cmu.edu/~dst/Fishman/Xenu/xenu.html>

### **Red hot Scientology reports on World Wide Web sites**

Use the Search Engine: <http://altavista.digital.com>

Search by Keywords, which can include names. You may search on the web or usenet (newsgroups).

"Scientology's Actions Against Its Adversaries" (approx 110 pages)

"Scientology's History of Criminality" (approx 13 pages)

"Coercive Persuasion and Scientology" (approx 50 pages)

"Financial Fraud and Scientology" or "Scientology's alleged one-half billion dollar fraud" (approx 24 pages)

"Pervasive Pretext of Religion and Scientology" (approx 10 pages)

Former member affidavits and declarations such as those of Andre and Mary Tabayoyon, Vaughn and Stacy Young, Gary Scarf, Monica Pignut, Hanna and Gerry Whitfield, or Steve Fishman.

### **Legal**

Casey Hill vs. Scientology:

<http://www.droit.umontreal.ca/CSC/arrets/1995/vol2/ascii/manning.en.txt>

EFF:

[http://www.eff.org/pub/Censorship/CoS\\_v\\_the\\_Net/](http://www.eff.org/pub/Censorship/CoS_v_the_Net/)

F.A.C.T.net Legal Page:

<http://www.lightlink.com/F.A.C.T.net1/pages/memo830.html>

Faegre & Benson:

<http://www.faegre.com/scien/scien.html>

Maureen Garde:

<http://superlink.net/user/mgarde/opinions.html>

Ford Greene, Esq.

No web page yet, but if you need legal help, we recommend him Ford Greene is the attorney for Steve Fishman and Dr. Uwe Geertz (the Fishman/Geertz case) We recommend this attorney if you

need help with Scientology litigation or legal assistance for refunds, etc.

Hub Law Offices  
711 Sir Francis Drake Boulevard  
San Anselmo, California 94960  
(415) 258-0360 Work (415) 456-5318 Fax  
fgreene@well.com (e-mail address)

**F.A.C.T.Net:**

New home:  
<http://www.lightlink.com/factnet1/>

F.A.C.T.net kit:  
<http://www.xs4all.nl/~gjansen> (courtesy of gjansen)

F.A.C.T.net kit:  
<http://www.xs4all.nl/~fonss> (courtesy of fonss)

F.A.C.T.net kit:  
<http://www.cistron.nl/~newkid> (courtesy of newkid)

**Pro-Scientology:**

Church of Scientology Official Pages:  
<http://www.scientology.org>  
<http://www.dianetics.org>  
<http://www.Ironhubbard.org>

Alan Rachins' Anti-Fishman Page:  
<http://www.env.com/~timeto/>

Leisa Goodman:  
<http://www.theta.com/goodman> (CoS Public Relations spokesperson)

Brian W.:  
<ftp://FTP.PCNET.COM/users/brianw>

R. E. Brooks:  
<http://www.crl.com:80/~rebrooks/relighst.html>

**Free Zone**

FreeZone Homepage:  
<http://www.freezone.org>

International Viewpoints:

<http://www.oslonett.no/home/trone/IVy.html>

Clearing Technology:

<http://www.lightlink.com/clearing/>

### **Support groups and other resources:**

American Family Foundation (AFF):

<http://www.nosh.com/aff/home.html>

Cult Awareness Network (CAN):

<http://www.xnet.com/~can/can.html>

Ex-Cult Archive:

<http://www.ex-cult.org/>

Ingo Michehl:

<http://www.channel1.com/users/ingo/>

reFOCUS network:

<http://www.tacoma.net/~refocus/>

Steve Hassan:

<http://virtumall.com/mindcontrol/>

Watchman Fellowship

<http://rampages.onramp.net/~watchman/>

Winfried Mueller:

<http://www.thur.de/religio/engstart.html>

### **IRC channel #scientology (was #clambake):**

IRC = Internet Relay Chat, an Interactive Talk Channel you can participate in with former members and free speech advocates!

The channel is on the EFNet (the main IRC network).

Most active evening to early morning US time.

### **Scarff Declaration (Scientology's Plot To Commit Murder)**

Patricia Savenije

<http://www.xs4all.nl/~txtbreed/scarff.htm>

Scientology is an abusive cult that responds to criticism with harassment, barratrous lawsuits, home invasions, intimidation and conspiracy to murder.

# APPENDIX 2 THE SCIENTOLOGY CELEBRITY MASTER LIST

(This appendix was copied separately from the Internet and added to the story.)

Archive-name: scientology/celebrities  
alt.religion.scientology,rec.arts.movies.people,alt.showbiz.gossip

"Celebrities are very Special people and have a very distinct line of dissemination. They have comm lines that others do not have and many medias to get their dissemination though"  
From Flag Order 3323, 9 May 1973

Hi there. My name is Tilman Hausherr, and I am the self-appointed maintainer of the "scientology celebrities FAQ", posted from time to time in "alt.religion.scientology". My e-mail address is [tilman@berlin.snafu.de](mailto:tilman@berlin.snafu.de), more info about scientology can be found at <http://www.snafu.de/~tilman/>

This file can be found at <http://www.snafu.de/~tilman/celeb.txt>

0. Change history
1. Disclaimers
2. How names get in this FAQ
3. Names
4. Testimony of Diana Canova
5. Affidavit of Andre Tabayoyon
6. Harassment of Mike Farrell
7. Why do celebrities get into scientology ?
8. Identification of not well-known sources
9. Credits

0. Change history

- 20.5.1996: Added info on Lee Purcell, Karen Black, The Ribisi's, Kimberley Kates' sister Wendy Lebel, Priscilla Presley, Cass Warner, Al Jarreau, Neil Gaiman, Michael Schnitzler  
full entry for Judy Norton-Taylor and Karen Nelson-Bell  
Added Gloria Gaynor, Michael Fairman
- 20.4.1996: Added Deborah Rennard
- 5.4.1996: Full Entry for Campbell
- 25.3.1996: Added Melanie's response, Helnwein's distancing
- 24.3.1996: Added <http://www.isham.com>
- 24.2.1996: Added sources for Sharon Stone, Shirley MacLaine, Linda Blair, Kate Ceberano, Eric Sherman  
Added Anna Coreia
- 31.1.1996: Added who got Kelly Preston in, Martin von Haselberg
- 21.1.1996: Added info about Horst Buchholtz, added Diane Venegas
- 20.1.1996: Added so much that I can't mention it all. Read the whole document again. The main list is now sorted.
- 2.1.1996 Added info on Greta van Susteren
- 1.1.1996: Added Melanie, added remark about Greta van Susteren, added name of Travolta C/S
- 21.12.1995: Full entry for Vonni Ribisi, Geoffrey Lewis
- 17.11.1995: Added excerpt on harassment of Mike Farrell

14.11.1995: Added Leif Garrett's occupation, corrected attribution error for Hal Puthoff and added information, more on Linda Blair

25.10.1995: more on Linda Blair and Van Morrison; full entry for Gaiman added Lou Rawls, John Dalmas

7.10.1995: more on Travolta, Isaac Hayes, Anne Archer full entry on Mario Feninger, Lee Purcell added Mark Isham, Marissa Ribisi, more "awards" for Sonny Bono

5.9.1995: added "The road to freedom" CD

1.9.1995: mentioned that Sonny Bono is on a Copyright committee

23.8.1995: added remark about Linda Blair

13.8.1995: added Greta van Susteren and John "Bhopal" Coale

30.7.1995: added level of Tom Cruise

16.7.1995: added Charles Manson

25.6.1995: added Anne Archer's job

14.6.1995: added Katselas, California Magazine, Michael D. Roberts

11.6.1995: added some structure, and answer to "why" question, added movies to Lehman

27.5.1995: more exact newspaper references

21.5.1995: Added a source for Peggy Lipton  
Candice Bergen  
Demi Moore  
Emilio Estevez

16.5.1995: Cohen music in "NBK"

12.5.1995: Sonny Bono thanks Elron

8.5.1995: slightly corrected Damian Pope's part

6.5.1995: Added Alley's start in the cult

29.04.1995: Peggy Lipton, also added some names from NPoorman, deleted Helmut Berger.  
Bernard Paul (Circus Roncalli)  
Corea "liner notes"

17.04.1995: William Burroughs (correction again)

16.04.1995: Leonard Cohen  
Kate Ceberano  
William Burroughs (correction)  
added info from Damian Pope  
"libeled" Sonny Bono some more

## 1. Disclaimers

### Legal disclaimer:

Being in the FAQ means that "I have read somewhere that someone is a scientologist".

- If you feel that someone is wrongly placed on this FAQ, please tell me, and I'll see what I can do.
- If you want a name added, please try to give a reference. If you don't have one, then YOU are the reference (if I feel you are credible), which means that if you can't prove this, the celebrity can successfully sue you.
- If you find an error (wrong profession, typo, person left scientology), please tell me as soon as possible.

### Social disclaimer:

I do NOT advise you to get into scientology ! Do not buy their books, except from a used book shop. Do not read their books, unless you also read books critical about scientology. Just because a celebrity does something silly doesn't mean YOU should. Doing weird things is a tradition of stage actors, and there is no need that the rest of the world population takes this as an advice.

Carrying a celebrity in this FAQ shouldn't be considered as a "public statement" of me. It doesn't mean that any action should be taken by the reader. In most cases, the status of those celebrities is not known (only taken courses, OT, ...).

If you're a scientologist, you'll be happy to be in good company. If you're not, maybe you'll think twice before writing fan mail.

## 2. How names get in this FAQ

I will keep only e-mail names where I don't have any book or newspaper reference, i.e. I will delete names as soon I get a confirmation. Those e-mail references are only about the celebrity name, not necessarily about the description text. "name withheld" means that I know who the person is. I will do this only with persons that I already know and trust.

I will also name persons who are no longer scientologists, i.e. who have been declared, or who "simply" left. More entries on ex-scientologists are welcome !

The part "greatest achievements" will depend highly on my opinion, and won't be "politically correct".

## 3. Names

Name: Kirstie Alley  
Profession: interior decorator, then actress  
Status: Patron, New OT5, Freedom Medal  
international spokesperson for Narconon International  
claims Narconon International's substance abuse center  
in Los Angeles helped her kick her cocaine habit in 1979.  
Achievement: "A bunny's tale", "Star Trek 2", "Look who's  
talking",  
"Cheers", hanging on the wall of my office  
Source: TIME May 6/91, Premiere 9/93, Daily Oklahoman 11.10.90,  
Impact #34, #42  
Her husband Parker Stevenson is also involved

Name: Amanda Ambrose  
Profession: singer  
Status: in  
Achievement: "never quite made it in Hollywood type media person"  
sang a song from Elton that went like this:  
"There was a being who did evil acts  
he had to hide, hide, hide"  
Source: The Auditor 136, Impact #12, Magie  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim about status and achievement  
Dennis Erlich about song

Name: Anne Archer  
Profession: actress  
Status: in, Clear, Key to Life  
International spokesperson for "Applied Scholastics"  
Achievement: wife in "fatal attraction"  
Ironically, one of the movies is titled  
"CLEAR and present danger"  
Source: WIS, TIME May 6/91, Premiere 9/93, California Magazine 6/91  
Celebrity #280, #281, #289, "Sunday Express" 19.7.92  
married to Terry Jastrow, producer of sports shows

Name: Candice Bergen  
Profession: actress

Status: Factnet & L. Wollersheim:  
"out for years, but was in in the early days, and  
will have nothing to do with them. She was audited  
on the early, low levels."  
Achievement: Murphy Brown, Oliver's Story, Starting Over, Gandhi, Stick  
Source: DWTripp@aol.com: "she was 'around' LA Org and AOLA in 1969"  
and "I saw her at the original celebrity center",  
but does not know if she did take courses / had auditing  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Karen Black  
Profession: actress  
Status: in, also introduced Lee Purcell  
Achievement: "The Monkey" in "Portnoy's complaint", "Five easy  
pieces",  
"Family Plot"  
Source: Premiere 9/93, California Magazine 6/91, Impact #12,  
Celebrity #269, San Diego Union 15.4.1990

Name: Linda Blair  
Profession: actress  
Status: out, Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "Was in for a very brief while"  
Achievement: threw up lots of pea soup in "The Exorcist", having her skirt  
ESped in "zapped again", film-mother of "seven" on MWC,  
"Chained Heat 1"  
I wonder if the film "deep death" was financed by CCHR  
scientologists, since it deals with an evil psychiatrist  
who practices a "deep sleep" therapy.  
Coincidence ? CCHR had uncovered a "deep sleep"  
therapy in Chelmsford hospital, Sydney, Australia.  
Source: "Der Sektenkonzern", "Berliner Zeitung" 23.7.92  
(only for the name), Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned,  
"Sunday Express" 19.7.92  
tonym@jolt.mpx.com.au (Tony McClelland):  
This is the only event that I am aware of  
where the CofS has benefited the community  
in their 45 year history.

Name: Darius Brubeck  
Profession: musician, member of the "Brubeck Band"  
Status: OT2 or higher  
Achievement:  
Source: Auditor WW #80 (1972), Jon Atack

Name: Sonny Bono  
Profession: singer, actor, republican rep., pizza delivery man in congress  
member of the House Subcommittee on Courts and  
Intellectual Property  
Status: introduced by Mimi Rogers; took some courses, says  
he's a roman catholic, not a scientologist (LA Times).

He says in Esquire:  
"I openly studied scientology to the degree that they  
did some courses on ethics, and then said thank you and  
left. (...) The scientology - there was no cult thing there."

From drogers@huey.csun.edu (David D. Rogers):  
According to Corydon's book, he was quoted as saying:  
"My only sorrow is that L. Ron Hubbard left before I  
could thank him for my new life," in a full-page ad  
featured in several newspapers after Elron's death.

Achievement: Congressman (R), Palm Springs Mayor, Cher's ex-husband.  
Cher: "A politician is usually a null, so the job fits him".  
"The Progressive": (first mentioned to me in october 1995)  
"#8 on the list of 'The Ten Dimmest Bulbs in Congress'

"Bono's mental shortcomings have long made him a subject of scorn among California politicians."

Source: TIME May 6/91, Premiere 9/93, LA magazine 10/93, "Bigger Secrets", LA Times 5.12.91, Esquire 11/94, California Magazine 6/91, "Sunday Express" 19.7.92

Name: John Brodie

Profession: football player

Status: introduced by Mimi Rogers when she was 15, she was his auditor. Was in from 1970-1982, went up to OT7.

he says: "I was involved for specific purposes. When I completed those, I moved out".

:

"He dropped out dissatisfied after being a real spokesman for Scn. Scn goes through these people like Kleenex and no one remembers the used-to-be's. Like Brodie. In the 70s, he was BIG, not only as a football name but for Scn!! Then - poof - gone! He dropped out and so they dropped him, of course. Brodie prefers to not talk about it."

more from California Magazine:

"I will talk about the gains I've had, but I won't talk about all the mishmash that some people seem concerned about. I'm not part of the organization, so how can I speak about it ? I can only speak about the integrity of the services delivered, and I feel very good about that"

Achievement: quarterback for the SFO 49ers

Source: California Magazine 6/91

Name: William Burroughs

Profession: writer

Status: Clear# 1163 in the 60ies, but later satirized the movement in several essays, which were later collected in the book "Naked Scientology" [Expanded Media Editions 1985, Bonn, Germany, 3-88030-011-9]

Achievement: "Naked Lunch"

Source: "A piece of blue sky"

Name: David Campbell

Profession: big media producer for sound scores, actor

Status: in, Patron, CL5, New OT5

Achievement: Oscar according to Impact #12, but this cannot be confirmed by Microsoft CINEMANIA

Source: Celebrity #271, #280, Impact #12, #64

Factnet & L. Wollersheim about profession

wife Raven Kane Campbell also a member, also CL5 & New OT5

Name: John Campbell

Profession: science-fiction editor ("Astounding Science-Fiction")

Status: out, only in the Hubbard Dianetics Foundation

Sort of a "pre-scientologist". Resigned in 1951

Achievement: attracted numerous science-fiction writers, among them Asimov and Clarke. "Dianetics" was published first in the magazine.

Source: Bare-Faced Messiah

Name: Diana Canova

Profession: actress

Status: out (see below)

Achievement: Corinne in "soap" (the long hair girl)

Source: Premiere 9/93

Also read her testimony in this FAQ

Name: Nancy Cartwright

Profession: actress

Status: in, New OT IV, Key to Life, Life Orientation,  
represents "The Way to Happiness"  
Achievement: voice of Bart Simpson  
Source: WIS, WP 10.12.94 & 25.12.94, TIME May 6/91, Premiere 9/93  
California Magazine 6/91, Celebrity #280

Name: Sharon Case  
Profession: actress  
Status: in  
Achievement: daytime soaps like "Days of our lives", "The young and  
the restless", "General Hospital"  
Source: JAARobin@aol.com

Name: Leonard Cohen  
Profession: songwriter, poet  
Status: out  
Achievement: "Suzanne", ...  
really cool music at the prison riot scene  
in "natural born killers"  
Source: himself in interview with the "jewish book news"  
[http://ccat.sas.upenn.edu/cpage/Leonard\\_Cohen/interview.html](http://ccat.sas.upenn.edu/cpage/Leonard_Cohen/interview.html)

"I looked into a lot of things. Scientology was one of them.  
It did not last very long. But it is very interesting, as  
I continue my studies in these matters, to see how really  
good Scientology was from the point of view of their data,  
their information, their actual knowledge, their wisdom  
writings, so to speak. It wasn't bad at all. It is scorned,  
and I don't know what the organization is like today, but  
it seems to have all the political residue of any large  
and growing organization. Yes, I did look into that and  
other things."

Name: Kate Ceberano  
Profession: jazz singer  
Status: "Who weekly" from June 27th, 1994:  
"As a third generation Scientologist, Ceberano periodically  
sends herself off on 'self-imposed sabbaticals', often  
to Florida"  
but Kate says:  
"The Church has helped me maintain my sense of purpose.  
You work bloody hard studying and Scientology provides  
you with the means and the tools to be the best you can be."  
Achievement: Successful recording career as a musician for years,  
had her own late night jazz music and talk show, but it  
didn't go into a 2nd season.  
Source: WIS, damianp@physics1.physics.monash.edu.au (Damian Pope)  
Woman's day 19.2.96  
husband Lee Rogers and mother Cherie are also in

Name: Stanley Clarke  
Profession: jazz bassist  
Status: out  
Achievement: Friend of Chick Corea  
Source: "name withheld" (for the above)  
From Factnet & L. Wollersheim:  
"Stanley Clarke is a real interesting person.  
He and his wife came to realize what a scam it was  
and he is one of the only celebrities who had the guts  
to speak out and talk to people and tell them it's a scam."

Name: Keith Code  
Profession: motorcycle racer and trainer "California Superbike School"  
(with interruption between 1993 - 1995 when his backers

mysteriously withdrew their financial support, now open again with less ambitious schedule)

Status: in since the late 60ies, Patron, freedom medal  
His ex-wife, Barbara Code, was "Communicator" (secretary) to Deputy Guardian United States, Henning Heldt (one of the convicted 11), during the time he committed his crimes.

Achievement: Two of his students, Eddie Lawson and Wayne Rainey, are multiple World Grand Prix winners  
His books (Twist of the Wrist I & II) and related video are considered the best available tutorials.  
1987 Redesigned part of Laguna Seca Race Course to conform to World GP Motorcycle Racing.  
1992 (ca) named Motorcyclist of the Year by Motorcyclist Magazine (U.S.)  
Tried to prove the validity of Dianetics in 1994 by competing with age 46 in 250cc AMA championship, withdrew after failing badly in the first few races.

Source: WIS, Celebrity #280, Impact #25, #42, smokesig@ix.netcom.com (Neal Hamel) for the details

Name: Chick Corea  
Profession: jazz pianist  
Status: in, entered 1968  
New OT8, Patron with honor, Freedom Medal

Achievement: getting "canceled" from a concert in germany

Source: himself in ads, FOCUS Dec 12/94, TIME May 6/91, WIS, Impact #12, #34, #42, Celebrity #284, "Ich klage an", California Magazine 6/91, "A piece of blue sky"; he also thanks LRH on inside his CD covers  
His wife Gayle Moran is also involved (Impact #7)  
His mother Anna Corea is also involved (Celebrity #278, #286)  
Statement in Impact #12, p.20:  
"I have some personal policies as a performer.  
I consider it's my job to audit an audience."  
About acknowledging Ron in his records:  
"But many Scientologists and even Sea Org members have told me that it is because of that simple action that they are now Scientologists."

Name: Raven de la Croix  
Profession: actress, stripper  
Status: Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "think she's out"  
Achievement: "Up!"  
Source: Director Russ Meyer in an interview for german book "Russ Meyer", he called scientology "one of the nastiest cults" Factnet & L. Wollersheim for "stripper" and status

Name: Tom Cruise  
Profession: actor  
Status: got in after marrying Mimi Rogers (Premiere) at least OT3  
Achievement: milk-face in many films: "Top Gun", "The firm", ...  
Successfully avoided to be subpoenaed by hiding in the men's room (from Steve Fishman's press release)

Source: TIME May 6/91, Premiere 9/93, LA magazine 10/93  
Andre Tabayoyon decl.

Name: Cathy Lee Crosby  
Profession: actress  
Status: out  
npoorman@aol.com (NPoorman): one AOLA reg told me, "Oh, she's crazy!"

Achievement: "Wonder Woman" (before Lynda Carter)

Source: npoorman@aol.com (NPoorman), deirdre@sover.net (Deirdre)

Factnet & L. Wollersheim

Name: Olivia D'Abo  
Profession: actress  
Status: out now, went to Apple school  
Achievement: played Kevin's sister in "The wonder years"  
Source: Factnet & L. Wollersheim

Name: Eddie Deezen  
Profession: actor (plays a nerd)  
Status: in, sponsor, CL3 auditor or higher  
Achievement: "Beverly Hills Vamp" - he was hilarious !  
Source: Factnet & L. Wollersheim, IAS 10th anniversary report

Name: Xavier Deluc  
Profession: actor  
Status: in, Clear, L 11 & 12 rundown, Patron with Honors  
Achievement: lost his lawsuit again UNADFI (french cult info org) in 1994  
Source: Impact #42

Name: Placido Domingo, Jr.  
Profession: Factnet & L. Wollersheim: Placido Domingo's son  
songwriter  
Status: in, Clear, Sunshine Rundown, Method One Word Clearing,  
Grade 0-4, Past Life Remedy, New Era Dianetics Drug Rundown,  
Marriage Counseling  
Achievement:  
Source: Celebrity #271, #278, "Sunday Express" 19.7.92  
also listed are Maria Domingo and Marilu Domingo

Name: Ron Ely  
Profession: actor  
Status:  
Achievement: "Tarzan", "Doc Savage"  
Source: deirdre@sover.net (Deirdre): "I know this one only  
because I saw him there once and later saw his pc folders"  
But:  
luvalle@primenet.com (John Luvalle) believes that a  
different Ron Ely was a student at ASHO, and it was  
his folders that Deirdre saw.

Name: Emilio Estevez  
Profession: actor  
Status: out, and won't discuss it.  
"I don't want my phones tapped" (refers to 1978 verdict)  
Achievement: "Repo Man" (in that film they make fun about "Dioretix",  
see more about this in the fun section of my web page)  
"Young Guns", "Loaded Weapon"  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "had affair with Mimi Rogers"  
Source: CLEO 6/95, Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Michael Fairman  
Profession: actor  
Status: in, sponsor of the IAS  
Achievement: small supporting roles in a lot of TV series:  
A-Team, Quantum Leap, General Hospital, McGyver, Seinfeld,  
Lou Grant, Alien Nation, Brisco County Jr, Tour of Duty  
Source: JAARobin@aol.com, FACTNet and L. Wollersheim, Celebrity #280,  
IAS 10th anniversary report

Name: Mario Feninger  
Profession: composer and concert pianist  
Status: in since 1951, Class VIII auditor  
Achievement:

Source: Celebrity #278, Ursprung #45, The Auditor EU/AF #187  
I consider it very probable that the "Antonio Ferraro"  
figure in Margery Wakefield's auto-biographic book  
"The road to Xenu" is actually Mario Feninger !

Name: Neil Gaiman  
Profession: artist (sandman comics)  
Status: SP in 1983; was Class VIII auditor, ran the Birmingham  
org for a while  
but scientist Mark Pope (MarkPope@aol.com) claims  
on 4.4.1995: "Neil is a long time Scientist".  
(This might be wishful thinking, i.e. not believing  
that a son of a scieno in good standing is an SP)

Achievement:

Source: informe@best.com (Mike MacLeod):  
"My auditor is a friend of the elder Gaiman."  
+ for most of it  
The Times, 13.8.1968  
David Mayo :  
"he was a case supervisor at the G.O. at the time of the  
CMO takeover of the G.O. and the transition to RTC/OSA"

Neil Gaiman is the son of David Gaiman, who was a high  
co\$ official (GO, from 66-83) and is currently active  
in Russia. (DG's involvement was/is much, much too big  
to cover here; DG was an SP for a time)

Name: Josele Garza  
Profession: racing driver (from Mexico)  
Status: Patron, New OT5  
His mother Nadina is New OT7 and CL4  
Achievement: Impact #12 does not mention that he ever won a race,  
so he probably didn't.  
Source: Impact #12

Name: Gloria Gaynor  
Profession: singer and "disco queen"  
Status: out; tried everything in the spiritual shopping mall  
(Scientology, Buddhism, Catholicism, TM, JW)  
Achievement: songs "I will survive", "Never say goodbye"  
Source: Berliner Zeitung 11.11.1995, The Scotsman 9.4.1996,  
Daily Telegraph 17.7.1993

Name: Paul Haggis  
Profession: screenwriter, story editor, TV producer  
Status: Lifetime member on the Honor Roll  
Achievement: executive producer of "The Facts of Life"  
Source: Impact #12

Name: Martin von Haselberg  
Profession: commodities trader, performance artist  
Status:  
Achievement: Bette Midler's husband !  
Source: Jon Atack:

"I coached him on TRs 6-9 at St. Hill UK in 1976.  
I coached tens of people on different TRs, but I never met  
anyone who was as good as von Haselberg. He never smiled,  
never fluffed a line. Nothing distracted him. But then he  
told me he was an actor, so he was already well trained  
in bullbait lockjaw. He described the performances that  
he and his partner did. They had shaved heads and  
communicated only through what sounded like cartoon noises.  
They packed a set of suitcases one inside the other. Each  
suitcase contained a 'ceremony'. In one they had toothpaste,  
which they squeezed all over one another. They performed in

Germany and had recently annoyed a leading politician, so he said. It was very much in tune with what Joseph Beuys and his chums were doing in the German art world. I liked him, he was bright and interesting and far from being a drone."

Name: Isaac Hayes  
Profession: Musician, actor  
Status: got in thru Reverend Alfreddie Johnson  
plans to train up to Class VIII  
spokesman for "World Literacy Crusade", a front group  
which promotes scientology's "Study Technology"  
Freedom Medal  
Achievement: Oscar for "Theme from Shaft"  
Source: St. Petersburg Times 25.2.94 & 6.12.94, WP 10.12.1994  
Celebrity #278

Name: Amy Heckerling  
Profession: director  
Status:  
Achievement: Look who's talking 1 & 2  
[TH: I wonder if the baby was also a scientologist !]  
Source: "Der Sektenkonzern"

Name: Phillipe de Henning  
Profession: racing driver, fashion designer  
Status: New OT5, IAS lifetime member, IAS sponsor, Freedom Medal  
Achievement: won "24 heures du Mans" in its own class, with the  
"Dianetique" car  
Source: Impact #12

Name: Gottfried Helnwein  
Profession: graphic artist  
Status: Class 4, Patron, now probably out  
Achievement: James Dean picture, Man with forks in his eyes  
Source: himself in ads, Celebrity #262 (mentined by "Der Sektenkonzern"),  
STERN 9/93, Magie, Impact #34, but •not• in Impact #42 !  
Religion Inc, p. 73,  
taz 29.2.1996 (there he distances himself from the cult)  
banhut@mail.hh.provi.de: "In 78/79 Helnwein was presented  
to us as a model scientologist, together with Roehrig"

Name: Mark Isham  
Profession: composer, see also <http://www.isham.com>  
Status: in, clear, Patron, "L" Rundown, False Purpose Rundown  
Jon Atack: "involvement must be fairly deep - Impact #16  
shows his 16th confessional folder in a photo on p.25."  
Achievement: Oscar nomination for "A River Runs Through It"  
grammy award winner  
Composed the music for at least 15 films (CINEMANIA)  
Ironically, one of the movies is titled  
"A midnight CLEAR"  
Source: WIS, Celebrity #278, #280, #290, Impact #16, #42

Name: Al Jarreau  
Profession: singer  
Status: out  
"I have been interested in it, but did not do anything  
for eight years"  
Achievement: "Moonlightning" theme song  
Source: "Der Sektenkonzern", "Ich klage an", LA Times 16.2.1992  
WP 1.12.1985, Berliner Zeitung 8.7.1994 about status  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim also for status

Name: Terry Jastrow  
Profession: producer/director ABC sports  
president of Jack Nicklaus Productions  
Status: in  
Achievement: Emmy Awards  
Source: WIS 1992, Celebrity #271, #280, #289  
married to Anne Archer

Name: Carolyn Judd  
Profession: writes and produces ads  
Status: in, New OT8, Key to Life  
Achievement: clio award for JEEP ad  
Source: Celebrity #280

Name: Kimberley Kates  
Profession: actress  
Status: in, Clear, Key to Life and Life Orientation Course, HQS  
Achievement: "Bill & Ted's Excellent Adventure", "Chained Heat 2"  
Source: WIS, Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #269, #280, #278, #286  
Her sister Wendy Lebel is also in

Name: Milton Katselas  
Profession: acting teacher, director  
Status: in, also introduced Kelly Preston and possibly Cass Warner  
Achievement: one of Hollywood's most successful acting teachers,  
heads the Beverly Hills Playhouse,  
"Butterflies are free",  
Source: Premiere 9/93, California Magazine 6/91, Details 2/96  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim:  
"Acts as a front group and inadvertently gets  
a fair amount of actors in"

Name: Lamia Khashoggi (formerly Laura Biancolini),  
Adnan Khashoggi, Ali Khashoggi  
Profession:  
Status: The mail:  
"She donated over 3,000,000 UKP. Bob Rich is assigned  
to look after son Ali as his permanent shadow"  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim:  
"She rented the presidential suite of Fort Harrison Hotel  
from Summer '91 to Summer '92. She was a VIP.  
Her husband was there only once, and received introductory  
Book one auditing"  
Achievement: being married by Saudi arms dealer Adnan Khashoggi  
Source: The Mail on Sunday, 13.10.1991, Factnet & L. Wollersheim

Name: Nicole "nic" Kidman  
Profession: actress  
Status: in  
Achievement: wife of Tom Cruise, "Far and away", "Batman forever",  
Golden Globe for "To die for"  
Source: Premiere 9/93, LA magazine 10/93

Name: Charles Lake  
Profession: gymnast  
Status: in  
Achievement: US olympic team  
Source: LA Times june 1990 series  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim about status

Name: Ernest Lehman  
Profession: screenwriter, producer, director  
Status: in, out for decades - now in again !  
Achievement: "The Sound of Music", "Portnoy's complaint", "Family  
Plot"

Source: Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #280  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim about status

Name: Geoffrey Lewis  
Profession: actor, Juliette's dad, Lightfield's younger sister  
Status: in; DWTripp@aol.com: "as early as 1970, maybe sooner"  
Achievement: sidekick in Clint Eastwood movies  
"Every Which Way but Loose"  
Source: Premiere 9/93, DWTripp@aol.com

Name: Juliette Lewis  
Profession: actress, producer  
Status: in, out, drugs, now probably in  
Achievement: "Meet the Hollowheads", "Natural born killers"  
Source: Premiere 9/93, St. Petersburg Times 25.2.94, FOCUS Dec 12/94  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim about status

Name: Lightfield Lewis  
Profession: actor, director, Juliette's older brother  
Status: in, Expanded Grade completion  
Achievement: "Meet the Hollowheads"  
Source: Celebrity #280

Name: Bobby Lipton  
Profession: actor  
Status: out 1971  
Achievement:  
Source: Premiere 9/93

Name: Peggy Lipton  
Profession: actress  
Status: out, Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "from my memory, she went OT3"  
Achievement: "Twin Peaks" (the nice restaurant owner)  
"The Mod Squad", a 60ies TV series (the "d" is not a typo)  
Source: NPoorman@aol.com (Noel Poorman):  
She DID take Scn. courses. I know, because she and KAREN  
BLACK twinned as students on Foundation (nights and  
weekends) in the early '70s at C.C./L.A. the same time I  
was on course.  
"Premiere" 9/93 says that they pressured her brother Bobby  
to get her in.  
DWTripp@aol.com saw her when he was ethics officer  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim for status

Name: Robert F. Lyons  
Profession: actor and drama teacher;  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim: runs an acting school  
Status: in since 1969, Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "very in",  
SOLO NOTs  
Achievement: rather a grade "b" actor  
Source: Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned,  
npooman@aol.com (NPooman): "He stayed active for years  
and could be seen around the A.O.L.A. frequently."  
The Auditor EU/AF #187

Name: Lenny Macaluso  
Profession: musician, song writer, producer  
Status: in since 1968, New OT8, CL5, Key to Life, Life Orientation,  
Patron  
Achievement: worked 4 years for Tina Turner  
Source: Impact #12, #42

Name: Shirley Maclaine  
Profession: actress  
Status: ?

Achievement: making a fool of herself on David Letterman's show  
Source: "Der Sektenkonzern", "Berliner Zeitung" 23.7.92.  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "never in"

Name: Charles Manson  
Profession: murderer  
Status: out •before• the murders  
got 150h of auditing while in prison (before), later  
sympatised with the squirrel group "The Process".  
Achievement: head behind the Sharon Tate / LaBianca murders  
Source: "Blue Sky", Bugliosi's "Helter Skelter",  
dennis.l.erlich@support.com (Dennis Erlich):  
"I was there when we had to destroy all records  
involving him"  
and  
"It was in 69, shortly after the murders (which happened  
nearby the org in which I was working) that the whole  
org was searched and any reference to Charles Manson  
was vetted and destroyed."

Name: Anita Mally  
Profession: actress, screenwriter  
Status: in, New OT8, Key to Life, Life Orientation, Patron with Honors  
Achievement: managed to write (and get aired and rerun) a german TV series  
that had scientology elements (engrams, auditing) in it  
("Die Trauminsel"). Praised IAS for "fighting the ennemy"  
Source: Impact #42, "Ich klage an"

Name: Melanie  
Profession: folk singer  
Status: participated in the "Portland crusade" after the  
(later overturned) \$35,000,000 judgement for  
Julie Christopherson-Titschbourne  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "was in for a very short while"  
Melanie on <http://thok.let.rug.nl/~s0745294/melanie/>:  
"I am not a scientologist. I was born and raised a Catholic.  
Any information connecting me to the Church of Scientology  
is unfounded and untrue."  
A reliable source has informed me that she •was• at the  
"Portland crusade". And Sonny Bono and Travolta are  
also a "catholics".  
Achievement: Woodstock participant, famous in the 70ies:  
"Look what have they've done to my song, ma", "Lay Down",  
"Brand New Key", "Animal Crackers", "Ruby Tuesday"

remake  
having •me• as a fan for her 70ies songs  
Source: Chicago Tribune 21.5.1985, LA Times 20.5.1985  
(about "Portland crusade")  
St. Petersburg Times 17.12.1992  
(scientology-sponsored performance)

Name: Julia Migenes  
Profession: opera singer (soprano)  
Status: in since 1966, New OT5, Freedom Medal  
luvalle@primenet.com (John Luvalle):  
LRH had her leave Sea Org to pursue her career.  
Achievement: Grammy award winner  
Source: WIS, WP 10.12.94, Impact #12, #42  
told a man who left scientology:  
"I was audited today and I just learned that you killed  
me in the last fifteen lives" (Malko, p168)

Name: Demi Moore  
Profession: actress  
Status: out: was seen leaving the Celebrity Centre but gave up

when Bruce Willis made her clear that he didn't want  
his children raised in scientology

Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "was never in but heavily courted"

Achievement: "Disclosure", "Ghost", cool "Vanity Fair" covers

Source: CLEO 6/95, The observer 19.3.95 (name only),

"Sunday Express" 19.7.92

Hana Whitfield in the Sally Jesse Raphael show 9.7.91

Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Floyd Mutrux

Profession: screenwriter, director, producer

Status: out according to Factnet & L. Wollersheim  
also introduced Don Simpson

Achievement: Executive producer of "Dick Tracy"

Source: WIS, Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #278

Name: Maxine Nightingale

Profession: singer

Status: in

Achievement:

Source: WIS, St. Petersburg Times 25.2.94, Celebrity #280

Name: Karen Nelson-Bell

Profession: producer

Status: in; purif

Achievement: producer of "Country Tonite" show

Source: Celebrity #289

Name: Noelle North

Profession: dancer, actress (voice-overs)

Status:

Achievement:

Source: Impact #12

Name: Judy Norton-Taylor

Profession: actress

Status: in already before "The Waltons"; purif; freedom medal

Achievement: Mary Ellen on "The Waltons"

Source: WIS, Premiere 9/93

Name: Bernhard Paul

Profession: clown, manager of "Circus Roncalli"

Status: out, according to himself

Achievement: not getting bankrupt with a circus

Source: "Der Sektenkonzern":

It is often alleged that the name "Roncalli" comes from  
"I call Ron". He disputes this, and says that it comes  
from a script "Sarah Roncalli - the daughter of the moon"  
(other sources say it is the "widow of the moon"). It is  
also inspired by pope John 23, who's last name was  
Roncalli. Anyway - today he says that he has nothing to  
do with scientology.

Name: Brad Pitt

Profession: actor

Status: out

Premiere: "drifted thru", took his courses while dating  
Juliette Lewis. Interest waned after it.

Achievement:

Source: Premiere 9/93, CLEO 6/95

Name: Jeff Pomerantz

Profession: actor

Status: in, New OT7, Sea Org member, Freedom Medal, Senior Honor Roll  
"Hollywood says no to drugs" campaign, got an invitation

by Nancy Reagan to The White House.  
luvalle@primenet.com (John & Michele LuValle):

"We saw him and Richie Etricks chatting and laughing with  
some folders of the Fishman case in the LA courthouse  
on 15.8.1995; later that day, the papers were sealed."

Factnet & L. Wollersheim:

"acting career is nowhere for a long time"

Achievement: "General Hospital", "One life to live", "Dynasty"

He's mentioned on none of these in the internet movie DB

Source: Premiere 9/93, LA Times 5.11.1985, Impact #12, #63  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: David Pomeranz  
Profession: composer (Hollywood scores), singer  
Status: in  
Achievement:  
Source: WIS, Celebrity #280, #278, Impact #12

Name: Priscilla Presley  
Profession: actress  
Status: in since 1979, Grade 1  
Achievement: "The naked gun", "Dallas", perfume, wife of Elvis  
Source: Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #280, #290

Name: Lisa Marie Presley  
Profession: Elvis heir  
Status: in since 1978  
Achievement: Married to Michael Jackson - has filed divorce  
Source: Premiere 9/93, Reuter 5.10.88  
See also: <http://www.docs.uu.se/~y89hbo/presley/lisa.html>, about  
the allegation that LMP is another person

Name: Lee Purcell  
Profession: actress  
Status: in since 1975, clear, introduced by Karen Black  
Achievement: 2 Emmy nominations, "Big Wednesday"  
Source: Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #269, #280,  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Harold Puthoff  
Profession: mathematician, physics scientist, ESP researcher  
currently works on "stochastic electrodynamics"  
see "<http://www.ibg.uu.se/elektromagnum/physics/Puthoff/>"  
Status: OT3, says that he severed all ties a couple of decades ago  
Achievement: holds patent on tunable laser,  
"analyzed" psychics Uri Geller and Ingo Swann,  
and soiled the reputation of SRI  
Source: Randi's "Flim Flam!", Randi's "The truth about Uri Geller",  
noring@netcom.com (Jon Noring) about "severed all ties"

Name: Deborah Rennard  
Profession: actress  
Status: in  
Achievement: J.R.'s secretary "Sly" in "Dallas", also plays part  
in "Due South"  
Source: Freedom Magazine 1995 (Canada "conspiracy revealed" issue)  
Celebrity #289

Name: Michael D. Roberts  
Profession: actor  
Status: in, Patron, IAS Field Disseminator, Senior Honor Roll  
Achievement: "Baretta", "Rain Man", "The Ice Pirates"  
Source: California Magazine 6/91, Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #280,  
WIS, Impact #12, #42

Name: Pamela Roberts  
Profession: actress, clothes designer  
Status: in, Field Disseminator  
Achievement: appearances in "General Hospital" and "Hill Street Blues"  
Source: Impact #12

Name: Elena Roggero  
Profession: italian singer, songwriter  
Status: in since 1991, Freedom Medal, IAS sponsor, clear  
"say no to drugs" spokesperson for Italy  
Achievement:  
Source: Impact #63

Name: Kelly Preston  
Profession: actress  
Status: lifetime member of IAS, introduced by Milton Katselas,  
L12, OT4  
Achievement: "Twins", married to Travolta  
Source: WIS, TIME May 6/91, "Impact 49" in "Ich klage an",  
Details 2/96

Name: Vonni Ribisi (Marissa's brother)  
Profession: actor  
Status: in, Key to Life and Life Orientation Course  
Achievement: "My two dads"  
Source: Premiere 9/93, Celebrity #269, #271, #280, #289

Name: Marissa Ribisi (Vonni's sister)  
Profession: actress  
Status: in, Key to Life and Life Orientation Course  
Achievement: "The Brady Bunch Movie"  
Source: Celebrity #269, #271, #280, #289

Name: Amanda Rice, formerly "Raven"  
Profession: stripper  
Status: "residential counselor" for Narconon  
Achievement: being the "other woman" in the  
Kiefer Sutherland - Julia Roberts breakup  
Source: Portland Oregonian 29.6.92  
(Note that this is probably not the same as  
Raven de la Croix, since that one is claimed to have an  
adult son, according to the interview with Russ Meyer)

Name: Pablo Roehrig  
Profession: painter  
Status: Patron  
Achievement:  
Source: "Ich klage an", STERN 9/93, Impact #34, #42, Die Woche,  
The Auditor EU/AF #187  
banhut@mail.hh.provi.de: "In 78/79 Helnwein was presented  
to us as a model scientologist, together with Roehrig"

Name: Mimi Rogers  
Profession: actress  
Status: in, (2nd generation in Co\$)  
also introduced Sonny Bono, Tom Cruise, John Brodie  
Achievement: ex-wife of Tom Cruise and Jim Rogers  
lingerie appearance on "Dream On" (wow !)  
born-again fundamental christian in "The Rapture"  
Source: CINEMANIA, TIME May 6/91, Premiere 9/93, LA magazine 10/93,  
Chicago Tribune 14.8.1988  
John Atack: "She is the daughter of former Mission Holder  
and Hubbard crony Phil Spickler (whom I interviewed in 1986).  
He is out"

Name: Jim Rogers  
Profession: Factnet & L. Wollersheim: celebrity producer manager  
Status: in  
Achievement: ex-husband of Mimi Rogers  
Source: Chicago Tribune 14.8.1988, DWTripp@aol.com,  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Gloria Rusch-Novello  
Profession: singer, vocal teacher  
Status: in  
Achievement:  
Source: WIS, Celebrity #278, #280  
married to Joh Novello

Name: Bert Salzman  
Profession: producer  
Status: out, according to Factnet & L. Wollersheim  
Achievement: Won Oscar in 1975 for short film, thanked LRH publicly  
Source: Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Magie, The Auditor EU/AF #187

Name: Billy Sheehan  
Profession: rock bassist  
Status: in since 1972, Clear in 1978, L Rundown,  
Expanded Grades completion  
Achievement: plays in band "Mr. BIG"  
Source: WP 10.12.94, WIS, Celebrity #278, #280, #289, Impact #42

Name: Andrik Schapers  
Profession: singer (from The Netherlands)  
Status: Patron, Freedom Medal  
Achievement:  
Source: Impact #12

Name: Greta van Susteren and John "Bhopal" Coale  
Profession: lawyers  
Status: in; Greta: "I like the ethics"  
Achievement: Greta is a legal talker for CNN, e.g. for the OJ trial,  
co-hosts CNN's "Burden of Proof".  
Photos:  
<http://www-cgi.cnn.com/US/OJ/daily/9512/12-06/index.html>  
<http://www-cgi.cnn.com/US/OJ/daily/9512/12-05/pm.html>  
<http://www-cgi.cnn.com/US/OJ/daily/9-26/pm/index.html>  
Their law firm is charged by the West Virginia's disciplinary  
board for active soliciting, which is illegal there.  
The lawfirm "Coale, Allen and Van Susteren" represented  
Amy Frith on a lawsuit against Wellspring, a cult recovery  
facility.  
Greta was named one of the 20 Outstanding Young Lawyers  
in America by "American Bar Association Barrister Magazine."  
John filed Lisa Marie Presley's divorce (CNN 18.1.1996),  
represent(ed) a Waco victims family member (Stan Sylvia),  
and is currently litigating against the tobacco industry !!!  
Source: Washington Post's Mark Gunther 12.8.1995, WSJ 17.1.1996,  
Dallas Morning News 6.5.1993,  
on Amy Frith

Name: Jeffrey Scott  
Profession: script writer, grandson of Moe Howard  
Status:  
Achievement: emmy award, helped develop Muppet Babies  
Source: Impact #12, (also refers to Impact #6), Premiere 9/93

Name: Ingo Swann  
Profession: writer, psychic, now a painter  
see also

<http://www.newshare.com/Reporter/archives/reporter12-06.1.html>

Status: OT7, now SP

Achievement: Exteriorized to Jupiter (Randi's "Flim Flam!")  
"Star fire"

Source: informe@best.com (Mike MacLeod), DWTripp@aol.com  
and deirdre@sover.net (Deirdre) about the SP status  
Martin Gardner's book for "OT7"

Name: Misha Segal

Profession: composer

Status: in

Achievement:

Source: Celebrity #280, Factnet & L. Wollersheim about profession

Name: Don Simpson

Profession: producer

Status: out

He said, "I've now almost gone clear, why ain't I  
happier?". Response: "Things will be okay when you  
go through OT3." At that point he realized it was a con.

Introduced by Floyd Mutrux

Don Simpson died 19.1.1996

Achievement: "Top Gun"

Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "former head of Paramount Studios"

Source: Premiere 9/93, Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Sharon Stone

Profession: actress

Status: "she is going to courses" (Berliner Zeitung)

"out for years, never really in. Dated Jim Rogers,  
a field group auditor" (Factnet & L. Wollersheim)

Achievement: screaming in movies with Richard Chamberlain, spreading  
her legs on the silver screen

Source: "Der Sektenkonzern", "Ich klage an",  
"Berliner Zeitung" 23.7.92, "Sunday Express" 19.7.92  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim where mentioned

Name: Frank Stallone (Sly's brother)

Profession: actor, singer, songwriter

Status: out

Achievement: bartender in "Barfly"

Source: "Bigger Secrets", Chicago Tribune 21.5.1985  
Factnet & L. Wollersheim about status

Name: John Travolta

Profession: actor

Status: in, entered 1975, got in thru Joan Prather  
lifetime member of IAS, OT5 or higher, Key to Life,  
freedom medal

Achievement: "Grease", "Pulp Fiction", "Get Shorty"

Source: himself in ads, himself on "Entertainment tonight",  
Celebrity #271, #280, WIS, News of the World 17 & 24.3.1996,  
The Observer 2.10.1994

joeh@server.nlbbbs.com (Joe Harrington):

"Travolta was working on OT5 early spring of 1990.  
He used to call his Case Supervisor on the phone  
and discuss his case.

This is STRICTLY forbidden as per Hubbard's  
"Ivory Tower Rule". But, money talks. When he came  
to Flag, he would drive around Clearwater in his  
65 Mustang convertible and they would keep the  
restaurant open after hours for him and his entourage.  
ALL staff members were forbidden to speak with him."

(Joe later named the C/S as Richard Reiss. Reiss was also  
the auditor of Mega-Critic Jon Atack)

Married to Kelly Preston. Son's name is scientologically correct: "Jett" from Hubbard's book "Mission Earth"

Name: A.E. van Vogt  
Profession: science-fiction writer  
Status: Prominent advocate of Dianetics, recruited by fellow-SF writer Hubbard in 1950 and called him "the boss".  
He ran the Los Angeles Dianetics Foundation in late 1950: "Financial disaster was inevitable".  
Endorsed LRH's "Battlefield Earth" as a 'masterpiece' on its cover, but confessed in an interview with RM that he had been daunted by its size and had not actually bothered to read it.  
Sort of a "pre-scientologist".  
Achievement: "Slan", the "Null-A" books  
Source: Bare-Faced Messiah

Name: Cass Warner  
Profession: granddaughter of Harry Warner, writer, cosmetics saleswoman spamming the usenet  
Status: in; had Milton Katselas as teacher  
Key to Life and Life Orientation course  
Achievement: Book "Hollywood be thy name" about her grandfather  
Source: Celebrity #271, #280, <http://www.warnersisters.com>

Name: Howard Wilkins  
Profession: pizza businessman  
Status: out according to Factnet & L. Wollersheim  
Achievement: founder of Pizza Hut / Pizza Corporation  
Source: Factnet & L. Wollersheim "Pizza Hut", Magie "Pizza Corporation"

Name: Edgar Winter  
Profession: blues player  
Status: in  
Achievement:  
Source: Andre Tabayoyon decl, California Magazine 6/91, Celebrity #280, San Diego Union 15.4.1990  
His Monique Winter is also involved

Name: Dick Zimmerman  
Profession: celebrity fotographer  
Status: in for over 20 years (in 1992), New OT6, IAS sponsor  
Achievement:  
Source: Impact #42

Name: Glenn Zottola  
Profession: trumpeteer  
Status: in, OT  
Achievement:  
Source: Celebrity #278, Source #78

Here's some e-mails / posts from different persons that are not classified yet. I have deleted names with "weak" references, or names which are already in public sources. If anyone has more information, e-mail is welcome.

From [informe@best.com](mailto:informe@best.com) (Mike MacLeod)  
Wings Hauser (actor) [Factnet & L. Wollersheim: out]  
"from SCN literature"  
Nicky Hopkins (rock pianist)  
"I sat next to him one day at Flag. Nicky died last year."  
[= 1984]

Moon Martin (obscure rock star; wrote "Bad Case of Lovin' You")  
"SCN promo (finished such-and-such course)"

From npoorman@aol.com (NPoorman)  
Stephen Boyd (actor, "The Oscar" et al)  
[Factnet & L. Wollersheim: out and now dead]  
Joan Prather (actress: got a refund?)  
[Factnet & L. Wollersheim: out]  
Clive Clerk (actor, singer)  
Jim McMullin (actor, "Downhill Racer" w/Redford)  
John Savage (actor, "Onion Fields" et al)  
[Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "don't think so"]

MICHAEL WADLER and BARBARA BECKLEY, leading lights of the Colony Theatre, a little theatre rep group, in L.A. They've won many L.A. Drama Critics Awards for their productions. It was Michael who, earlier, as director, cast the unknown John Larroquette in a production of "Enter Laughing" in the mid-'70's (the Cast Theatre, L.A.), where an agent saw him and the rest, as they say, is history. Larroquette met his future wife, a Scientologist, Elizabeth ('Liz) Cookson, in that production. They're still together.

Horst Buchholtz: I saw him at the C.C./L.A. briefly, with his wife, being disseminated to in the privacy of her office by Yvonne Gilham in the late '60s. [TH: Yvonne Gilham = Yvonne Jentzsch ?]

DIANA VENEGAS, a beauty queen from South America (represented her country [Venezuela?]) in either Miss Universe or Miss World contest), started in N.Y., then moved to L.A. where she became a classed auditor and an OT. She opened her own lace-gowns boutique in Beverly Hills with her mother in the latter '70s.  
[Patron with Honors = \$100,000 donation, Impact #42,  
WIS: husband is Dr. David Singer, from "Singer Consultants", now divided / entered to "IMV" and "Singer Enterprises"]

From Damian Pope:

I also have a copy of a Scientology publication called "The Church of Scientology - A vital force in your community" :) It seems to be a Church of Scientology International publication as it was copyrighted by Church of Scientology International in 1991. It also lists singer Maxine Nightingale, John Travolta, musicians Nicky Hopkins and Dave Gibbons, and Olympic gymnast Charles Lake as being Scientologists. (does also list Kate Ceberano)

From gisle@oslonett.no (Gisle Hannemyr)  
Leif Garrett actor, "Outsiders"  
[Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "out for years"]  
Carlos Palomino jock [Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "out I think"]  
[jock = not very famous athlete]  
Bruce Penhall actor [Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "don't think in"]

Didn't preserve sources, but most of these are from CoS promotional literature and informercial TV-spots where the celebrities were doing "testimonials".

Also Irish musician Van Morrison dedicated his 1983 album "Inarticulate speech of the heart" to L. Ron Hubbard. It has been claimed that at one point, he was involved with scientology to the point where he was serving as an "auditor". Van denies this, and has

said that he did some courses, then dropped out.  
[Atack: VM was associated with scientology for a short while]

(( There is a lot of references to religious and mystic experiences in Van Morrison's music, and it ranges from tributes to Jehova's Witnesses ("Kingdom Hall") to Zen ("Enlightment"), so the LRH reference can be considered just be another of Van Morrison's skirmishes with religion. ))

From julian@zoom.com (Alex France):

Van Morrison was also involved briefly as you suspected.  
I suspect that his album (a terrific album)  
'No Guru, No Method, No Teacher', refers at least partly to his leaving Scn.

Another very prominent person who has been involved is Lou Rawls.  
A photograph of Rawls graduating from the Communications Course (the standard first course for new members) is shown in an old G.O. publication in my collection. (The Indispensability of Scientology, Vol 1 Issue 3) The photo is cited as being from the Las Vegas Voice, 9/25/75. I've never seen Rawls mentioned in connection with Scn elsewhere, so it would be reasonable to assume that he is another who 'drifted through'.

[AF added later that Lou Rawls is a singer]

[Factnet & L. Wollersheim: "in heavily, now out for years"]

A name I think you missed was John Dalmas, a moderately successful writer of SF. John's early books (The Scroll of Man, Emergence) are absolutely packed with Scn references - for instance, the former of these starts with a restating of LRH cosmology in biblical language. John also has published in the Free Spirit (Vol 10, Issue 2) so mark him as another ex.

[Factnet & L. Wollersheim: if so (publishing in "Free Spirit") then he's out]

From Premiere 9/93 [with comments from Factnet & L. Wollersheim]:

Lesser-known Scientologists in show biz:  
child TV actor Michael Wiseman (Predator 2) and Gary Imhoff [•in•]  
(the forthcoming Thumbelina). Then there are actor and acting teacher Manu Tupou [•in•] (Hawaii); and director Dror Soref [•in•] (The Seventh Coin), who cut his teeth on Scientology films and now has a deal at Paramount. People who have drifted through Scientology include Jerry Seinfeld, Patrick Swayze, Harvey Haber (brother of CAA cofounder Bill Haber).

[Factnet & L. Wollersheim about Harvey Haber:

"was in for years, now out for years.  
had taken refuge in monastery in 80ies"]

From: gerdw@cougar.vut.edu.au (David Gerard):

'The Auditor(R): The Monthly Journal of Scientology(R) -- AOSH ANZO 136'

"The Road To Freedom" album of LRH(tm) songs released on CD!

Attendees of the 23rd of June event were able to snap up the brand new edition of "The Road To Freedom" album now available on CD and cassette. This album features such leading artists as John Travolta, Chick Corea, Julia Migenes, Karen Black, Nicky Hopkins, Amanda Ambrose, Gayle Moran and Leif Garrett. This album is a unique and highly enjoyable collection of songs composed by L. Ron Hubbard(R) to impart to the listener some of the basic knowledge that Scientology offers. Whilst viewed as controversial by those who seek to oppose man's spiritual freedom, the lyrics on this

album offer answers to questions man has asked for eons."

[See also <http://www.Ironhubbard.org/music/listen.htm> ]

Unclassified:

- Ursprung# 45: Judy and Bob Mazzarella
- Ursprung# 77: Ludwig Fisher, actor and artist
- Impact #12: Ron Moss, Chick Corea's manager
- The Auditor WW #68: Malcolm LeMaistre of The Incredible String Band  
Susie Watson-Taylor, manager of The Incredible String Band
- The Auditor WW #80: Robin Williamson of The Incredible String Band
- The Auditor EU/AF #203: Ryan Paris, clear, musician and singer
- The Auditor EU/AF #187: Michael Schnitzler, 1st violinist Wiener Symphoniker  
Manu Tupou
- The Auditor WW #80: Peter Winsnes, actor (Jesus Christ Superstar)
- Impact #12: Nicky Hopkins
- Impact #12: Peter Schless, composer, synthetisist and producer  
Margie and Mel Nelson, Gordy Gale,  
Bill Lorentzen (Patron)
- Newsday 23.5.95: Eduardo Polomo "award winning latino star" :-)  
also Celebrity #289
- Premiere 9/93: Eric Sherman, director. <http://www.warnersisters.com>  
and much more
- Celebrity #290: Gary Imhoff, p.15, nOT5  
Bodhi Elfman, p14, actor, KTL/LO  
[plays in movie "Shrunken heads" - bwahaha!]  
Michael Wiseman
- Celebrity #271: Michael Wiseman

Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Actors:

- Larry Anderson, Hollywood actor
- Helga Warner, some type of actress. She dated Prince Charles.
- Geoff Levin, actor
- Suzi Coehelo, a Hollywood actress, and Sonny Bono's ex-wife
- Jeffrey Tambor, who is currently on the Gary Shandling Show
- Donna Keegan, Hollywood stunt woman
- Tamara Wilcox Smith of a Hollywood improvisation group  
[TH: Exec. Prod. of "Interplay", with co-clam Jim Meskimen]
- Martina Migenes, probably an actress

Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Producers

- Lon Tinney, Hollywood producer
- Paul Hagus, producer for L. A. Law and writer
- Neal Israel, Hollywood producer/writer

Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Singers, Musicians and Composers

- Michael Sellers, concert pianist
- Julia McGinnis, big opera singer

Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Acting Teachers and similar

- Jackson Sousa, Hollywood celebrity trainer

Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Agents and Managers

- Spanky Taylor, Hollywood public relations person / fan mail (?)

Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Unclassified

- Kathy Smith, casting director
- The son of actress Cloris Leachman died after an overdose after  
being involved in the Narconon program.
- Jeff Lewis is in. He married a Scientology staff member.
- Eve Darling, some Elvis Presley family estate assistant;  
is involved with the Presleys, Priscilla and Lisa.
- Colleen Camp, a Hollywood actress, married John Goldwyn,

- the grandson of Samuel Goldwyn from Metro Goldwyn Mayer.
- Jill Tate, one of the owners/heireesses to Ashton Tate Software (now taken over by Borland), eighty million dollar heiress
- Susan Royal, editor of American Premiere, a Hollywood magazine
- Brian Adams, a tight end in football
- Ellis Lake, a gymnast is still in. He was in Seoul, Korea; didn't really win anything. He was an up and coming gymnast that never came.
- Steve Eckelberry, Karen Black's husband
- Lisa London, big Hollywood casting director
- Susan Ray, Aldo Ray's daughter
- Richard Royce
- Peter Medak, a Hollywood screenwriter

#### Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Celebrity ex-members

- Christopher Reeve ("Superman"), was in for awhile, received some services at the New York Scientology Center
- Rock Hudson was in for a while, brought in by Flo Allen, the big Hollywood agent and left Scientology before he died.
- Barbara Carrera, the actress, was in for a long time but never got very high and she left.
- Ron Wood of the Rolling Stones, then a member of Spiders From Mars did an early course with a fellow member of the band, Michael Garson when they were both on tour with David Bowie.
- Joel Stevens, Hollywood celebrity manager
- Rick Newberger, a Hollywood TV producer
- Bonnie Ebsen, the daughter of Buddy Ebsen
- Michael Edwards, a male model and former boyfriend of Priscilla Presley
- Peter Lupus, a Hollywood actor (and former star of Mission Impossible) [or Peter Laipis !?!]
- Wendon Swift, a Hollywood author, manager
- Wings Hauser, a grade "b" movie actor. When the Warner heir (Cass Warner Poole) came in he was a staff member for Warner Brothers. He married her real quick and got his start in Hollywood and is a former Sea Org member. The people that you'll go for references.

[Contradiction, since CWP is in]

- Steven Salinger, Peter Salinger's son
- Waldo Salt, Jack Skimmer's son in law
- Michael Lembeck, actor / director
- Mickey McNeal, Three Dog Knight drummer
- Anne Spielberg, Steven Spielberg's sister
- Cynthia Sikes, actress, married to Jerry Perenchino
- John Longenecker, who also won an emmy award for short documentary films, he's Ruth Hussey's son
- Alexandra Calder, the famous sculptor's daughter
- Soleil Moon Fry, a Hollywood actress
- Kit Carson, a somewhat famous motorcycle racer is still in.
- Cindy Hall, sister of Jerry Hall, the girlfriend of Mick Jagger
- Gordon Lightfoot got involved.
- Dale Haddon, actress and model
- Jerry Seinfeld from Seinfeld's show got involved and apparently really got a bad feeling about these people and got away very quickly.
- Patrick Swayze and his wife got involved.
- Joan Prather, a grade "b" actress
- Joan DiVito Vennera and Chick Vennera are out. Chick Vennera "The Milagro Beanfield war" was an actor who was in for quite awhile, does a lot with the Disney studios
- Flo Allen, big Hollywood agent
- Penny Perry, Hollywood casting director
- Hunter Carson, a Hollywood actor
- Ed Love and Steven Boyd. He was a Scientology celebrity but got out before he died. He did a lot of promotion for them in the early days.
- Lisa Blount, actress, left after a long association, but she is still managed by a Scientologist, Joel Stevens.
- Marian Wagner, ex-wife of Robert Wagner

- Peter Dohnen, son of Robert Wagner
- Mikhail Baryshnikov was brought in by John Travolta and I think he's out now.
- Josh Dohnen is out of Scientology now. He's a big agent at Creative Artists in Hollywood, one of the biggest agencies.
- Anne Francis, actress, was in Scientology for quite awhile and did a lot for them, and then she snuck out the back door.
- Keith Knudsen of the Doobie Brothers, drummer for years who did the drug program at Narconon and then reverted to drugs and left.
- Burton Cummings, the Guess Who lead singer and group leader, did the Narconon program and then reverted to drugs and left.
- Eileen Brennan, actress
- Horst Buchholtz, actor
- Tom Skeritt, actor ("picket fences")
- Nan Herst Bowers, Hollywood celebrity and publicist  
[TH: See article "Catch a rising star", Premiere 9/93]

#### Allegations from Factnet & L. Wollersheim, Celebrities with uncertain status

- Kathleen Brown, who ran for Governor of California was allegedly pretty connected into Scientology. We don't know exactly if she ever became a Scientologist.
- I believe an actor by the name of Arthur Hubbard, a musician, Hollywood type, had a drug problem, and they don't know if he's in or out.
- Maude Adams, actress and high fashion model, status is unknown but is thought to be out.
- Al D'Meola, famous jazz musician recruited by Chick Corea may still be in.
- Janet Greeson, who owns all the Diet Centers, is probably still in.
- Helaine Lembeck, actress

#### Allegations from Jon Atack:

- Gloria Swanson was involved in 1950.
- Lillian Collins, wife of the former MD of William Collins publishers (the biggest publisher in the world, now merged with Harper & Row as Harper Collins), is a longterm member. She left briefly in 1984, but according to rumour was lured back by the promise of OT8. She allegedly told a former member that she had often wondered why she always needed so much more auditing than anyone else, and had realised that it was because she could pay.
- Willie B. Wilson has been a member since the 1960s. He is an oil-billionaire and a crony of former president George Bush. Of course, it was Bush's Tax Commissioner who first proposed a deal with Scn in 1991.
- Michael Parsons, a Mission Holder, rose to fame for robberies committed in Sacramento.
- Eden Vanning - first violin Florida Symphony, Impact 7, p.38.
- Helena Rojo, Mexican songstress, Impact 10, p.35.
- Sasha Malinin, Russian pop star, Auditor WW 249, p.4.
- Hans Gunter Arenz, racing driver, Auditor WW 249, p.4.
- Fermin Sanchez, racing driver, Dianetics team, New Era PR file 'Planetary Expansion', 20 October 1987.
- Although Aldous Huxley was not impressed by Hubbard's attempts to audit him, his daughter Faith became deeply involved in the 1970s. It is rumoured that she spent \$2 million on the word-clearing e-meter. She is believed to have left by 1984.
- Laura Archera Huxley - Aldous' second wife, who became a pop psychologist, 'took dianetic auditor training in 1950 and became an HDA, and for a time in the mid-fifties was on the CADA [California Association of Dianetic Auditors - which was not under Scn or Hubbard control] board', A.E. van Vogt in CADA Dianetic Journal Notes, vol.4, no.1.
- Tony Jacklin - golfer, involved for many years - Daily Mail, 17 July 1979.
- Lisa London, casting director, Celebrity 264, p.6.
- Tony Morales, drummer with the Rippingtons, Auditor Eu & Af, 255, p.2.

- Hossam Ramzy, North African percussion ensemble leader, has played with Peter Gabriel (recorded on Passion) and most recently with Page and Plane. Auditor WW 256, p.4.
- Oscar Saldarriaga - donated starter packages for 48 countries. Is a Sea Org member at Flag Land Base. From Columbia. [found in Impact #12 - but doesn't seem to be a celebrity?!]

#### 4. Interview of Diana Canova

Here are some small excerpts from an article from "Premiere" 9/93 (I claim "fair use"): an interview with Diana Canova, showing good reasons for not entering scientology:

"I remember having a choking anger against anyone who ever said anything against Scientology," says actress Diana Canova (Soap), a former member. "I would get crazy, I was just so angry. I would have done anything for them."

During her seven years in Scientology, Canova experienced the Celebrity Centre from both sides of fame. "When I started, I wasn't in television yet. I was a nobody--I'd done some TV, but I was not one of the elite, not by a long shot--until I did Soap. Then it became . . . I mean, you really are treated like royalty."

"There was always pressure to get other celebrities in"

Canova found the Scientologists straightforward in their desire for lucre. "The first time I walked in those doors, they said, 'Just give us all the money in your bank account. You'll get it back tenfold.'" When she joined, auditing prices were about \$25. "It went up to about \$175 in the early '80s," she recalls. "That was shocking to me. I was beginning to wonder, Is it really worth it? They're telling you, 'Don't spend \$100 an hour on a shrink's couch, it'll ruin your mind.' Auditing is so much better?"

"It took me years before I decided to quit," says Canova. "I guess finally I was so fed up with being afraid. You've heard all these horror stories . . . I believed them."

And we listen to Canova when she warns us: "They're capable of doing a lot of things."

Canova says she spoke up because she thought it was important. "I see some of my friends having to keep their mouths shut for personal reasons, for business reasons," she says. "I don't believe that's right. If it's going to be termed a religion, or a church, then those kinds of fears have no business being there. Nobody should be afraid. And you can quote me on that."

#### 5. Declaration of Andre Tabayoyon

[From the case Church of Scientology International vs. Steven Fishman and Uwe Geertz, US District Court, Central District of California, Case No. CV 91 6426 HLH (Tx), dismissed by CSI against themselves with prejudice.]

[David Miscavige is the current leader of scientology]

#### DECLARATION OF ANDRE TABAYOYON

I, ANDRE TABAYOYON, declare as follows:

(...)

115. I witnessed money from various non profit Scientology organizations, and labor provided by various non profit Scientology organizations being used for the personal benefit it of Miscavige, Tom Cruise, other Scientology senior executives and other Scientology celebrities (such as John Travolta, Chick Corea and Priscilla Presley).

116. I also saw monies and/or personnel from various Scientology non profit religious organizations being used for the personal benefit of Miscavige. We constructed a music room for him, a lounge, a dressing room, a personal exercise room and personnel storage rooms. The approximate cost of this was between \$250,000, \$300,000. This does not include the cost of labor since RPFers, or slave labor was used on these projects for personal enurement of Miscavige.

117. Miscavige, other senior Scientologists and certain celebrities would also use the movie theater we constructed on the base to view first run movies provided to him by his acquaintances in the movie industry. The cost of this was easily \$150,000. This cost does not include labor (again slave labor) or expensive film projection equipment.

118. During the 1980's, Miscavige befriended the actor Tom Cruise and they spend a lot of time together on the Hemet base. Their special chef, Sinar Parman, would prepare them fancy meals. Often they would hang out alone in the space designated for L. Ron Hubbard on the Clipper Ship we built in the desert. This space had a small kitchen, a little dining room, a little bar and a bed. They also had the exclusive use of the officers lounge. On other occasions Miscavige and Cruise would work out in the expensive gym we built for exclusive and restricted use. No one else was allowed to talk to Tom Cruise when he was on the base. One time one of the gardeners spoke to him and this caused a major flap on the base. At Gold, Miscavige is known by his initials DM and Tom Cruise by his initials TC. From the late 1980's until I left the Gold, Tom Cruise was provided a personal and exclusive apartment and storage facilities by the Scientology organization and at Scientology's expense. Tom Cruise kept two Yamaha motorcycles, a Mercedes Benz automobile and a large motor home at Gold. These were stored in what used to be Hubbard's garage and parking lot. Obviously, Miscavige and Cruise have developed a special relationship. One is a young world domineering celebrity. The other is a young domineering cult leader who seeks to 'clear' the world and to rule it according to Scientology beliefs and practices.

119. When Tom Cruise got married to Nicole Kidman, they and David Miscavige went to a Colorado Ski Resort for the marriage ceremony. A Sea Org staffer (Sinar Parman) was taken along to do personal cooking for Tom Cruise and Miscavige at the expense of Scientology not for profit religious organizations. This left only 3 cooks at Gold to cook for 800 people three times a day.

120. I personally participated in the construction of an apartment at the Gold base, using extensive funds from various non profit Scientology religious organizations, for the personal and exclusive use of Tom Cruise. This was done on the orders of David Miscavige. Even though Miscavige has claimed to be Chairman of the Board of RTC, here he is directing the expenditure of CSI money and the deployment of CSI labor -- both paid and slave. Other apartment cottages were built for the use of John Travolta, Kirstie Alley, Edgar Winters, Priscilla Presley and other Scientology celebrities who are carefully prevented from finding out the real truth about the Scientology organization. The labor used to construct Tom Cruise's apartment was provided by Gold, a division of CSI, and persons from a myriad of Scientology organizations serving time in the RPF. The RPF (Rehabilitation Project Force) is the

Scientology gulag or concentration camp. Using RPFers to renovate and reconstruct Tom Cruise's personal and exclusive apartment at the Scientology Gold base is equivalent to the use of slave labor for Tom Cruise's benefit. The Tom Cruise apartment at the Gold base is located at the golf course end of the Gold base, closest to State Street. When Tom Cruise visits the Gold base, and stays in his personal apartment, he is cared for by a Sea Org steward.

121. We also had to renovate the Tom Cruise apartment at the Hemet Base after it was damaged by a mud slide. The repairs had to be performed on an emergency basis. Both the Gold crew and the RPFers were placed on extended hours to restore the apartment. Again, Tom Cruise was benefiting from the use of what is essentially prison slave labor being worked almost around the clock.

122. Tom Cruise also enjoyed use of facilities constructed on the Gold base that were not available to any Scientology staff except the senior most Scientologists on the base, particularly Miscavige and his lieutenants. For example, I saw Tom Cruise use the exercise room which was off limits to at least 98 percent of the staff. Tom Cruise also had unrestricted access to the Ship which has a sauna, jacuzzi and a large Olympic sized swimming pool. With regard to the Miscavige/Cruise gym this was built in conjunction with the estates facility in approx. 1989. The gym building cost approx. \$150,000 (again using slave labor) and contains a complete lineup of the most modern weight training equipment. It is one of the most incredible gyms imaginable and is for the exclusive use of Tom Cruise, David Miscavige and other specially and specifically approved by him. It also has an incredible shower area.

123. To assure that Tom Cruise's stays at the Hemet base were enjoyable, special provisions were made for him and restrictions were imposed on the staff at the Hemet base. Millions of Church dollars were spent so that millionaire Tom Cruise could regularly visit the Scientology base and be friends with Miscavige. For example, Tom Cruise received special meal services, special room services and the Hemet base staff was restricted in its access to Hemet base facilities. Indeed, a girl by the name of Jennie Matsamura was assigned to take care of him and his renovated cottage. The Hemet base staff was barred from going where Tom Cruise might be present. Construction and renovation work that was done on the base for Tom Cruise's benefit often had to be torn up and redone because the coloring was slightly off or there were a few inches of group that didn't quite match in color. Once we had to pour a concrete walkway so that Tom Cruise would not have to walk on the desert soil. Before the concrete dried it rained. The concrete was spoiled. Miscavige went into a fury over that.

124. On one occasion, prior to a Cruise/Kidman visit, Miscavige decided to redo the meadow in beautiful flowers; Tens of thousands of dollars were spent on the project so that Cruise and Kidman could romp there. However, Miscavige inspected the project and didn't like it. So the whole meadow was plowed up, destroyed, replowed and sown with plain grass.

125. Tom Cruise also received his upper level auditing at the Gold base. All of his auditor training was provided under the auspices of RTC and delivered by RTC. Officially, RTC has no auditing service delivery capability. It exists solely to enforce the Scientology trademarks. This is yet another example of how the purported corporate compartmentalization exists only for the "WOG" world and has no meaning within Scientology. At the time I left Gold, Tom Cruise had completed Dianetics, Level O-IV, the Key to life course, the Life orientation course and he was audited up to OT III.

126. OT III deals with body thetans ("bts") and clustered body thetans ("clusters"). In essence, OT III deals with "the incident"

which Hubbard claims to have been the most engramic incident responsible for the current state of man. According to OT III, 75 million years ago, the solution to overpopulation in a space confederacy (consisting of 26 planets) was solved. Now, each leaf on the Sea Org symbol represents one of those planets. Each of these planets had approx. 150-200 billion citizens each. The overpopulation solution was to disembodied all the spirits ("mass murder") with the use of glycol (alcohol and sugar) injected into the spinal cord causing an immediate freezing up of the body and the unconsciousness of the being (soon to become a bt or cluster). The frozen bodies were then collected and transported to earth (called Teegach by Hubbard) in space ships resembling Boeing 707 jetliners. The bodies were piled up, as in the Nazi massacres, on the top of various mountain sites around the then earth. Inside these mountains were 17 strategically placed enormous atomic bombs -- bigger than any built this century. After the citizens who had been selected to be part of the solution were placed on the mountains, the hydrogen bombs were ignited from a remote space station (lunar moon) by the officers of Xenu who ruled the space confederacy. After the explosions the now disembodied thetans were electronically trapped and transported to areas now known as Hawaii and Las Palmas where there were pre-constructed implant stations. Then there was a long and arduous process of packaging the disembodied thetas (spirits) into clusters with ideas, morals, social values, emotions, sensations, pains and attitudes of what we now observe as human life. The clusters were then dispersed over planet earth through the medium of ice. The ice then melted and the first stage of implant command became activated. This is known as 'Survival' in Dianetics. The bts or clusters then seek a human body. When the bt or cluster occupies the body it will either begin running or operating the body or the engramic commands earlier received in the implants take place. This will occur over and over again in what is known as the life cycle -- each time resetting the implant and restarting its effect with a death or end of cycle.' This technology can be used for tailor made psychosis, neurosis and general madness. Indeed, implant technology of this sort can be used for many purposes. Using implant technology, Hubbard teaches how you can cause someone to do whatever you want them to do, starting at the prenatal stage.

127. The purpose of auditing at the OT III level, such as Tom Cruise has received, is to contact and audit the bts and clusters so that the bts and clusters leave the body of the auditor. The purpose of this is to free the person from the determinism of the bts and clusters. However, the bts and clusters that are released by the solo auditor are now back at the beginning of their implant which they received 75 million years ago. Survival then retriggers the basic implant which then picks up a body, or attaches to one that is already occupied, and re begins the whole cycle.

128. The ultimate goal of auditing is the return of self determinism and abilities of the person being audited. In other words, to return the person to the state they were in 75 million years ago before Xenu handled the over-population problem.

129. Tom Cruise also audited Kevin Catano up to grade IV. Kevin Catano was a member of the Sea Org security force at Gold. Usually a Sea Org member in the security force would be audited only by a Sea Org member -- not a public scientist let alone Scientology celebrity.

130. Tom Cruise's p.c. (pre-clear) folder was kept in the Gold case supervision (c/s) office which I had access to as a security missionary. It contains supposedly confidential information derived during auditing sessions. However, the contents of such pre-clear folders have been culled and used against people. It is my opinion, based on my Scientology training, education and experience, that such information is collected by the Scientology organization in order to be

able to exert control and influence over people such as Tom Cruise or John Travolta should they ever attempt to leave the Scientology organization.

131. In 1989/1990 we also constructed a tennis court at Gold for the exclusive list of Celebrities and Miscavige. Non profit Scientology religious organization funds were used for this inurement project. The tennis court cost at least \$200,000 to build. The rubber coating alone, on the tennis court, cost \$80,000. Then there was the landscaping and rose garden around the tennis court.

(...)

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America and of the State of California that the foregoing is true and correct. Executed in Los Angeles, California this 5th day of March, 1994.

Andre Tabayoyon

## 6. Harassment of Mike Farrell

["Fair Use" excerpt of Premiere, Sept 1993, "Catch a rising star"]

To this day, people who tangle with Scientology find themselves subject to aggressive efforts at intimidation. Mike Farrell, who played B.J. on the television series M•A•S•H, crossed paths with the church when he contacted the Cult Awareness Network for information on a film project about child abuse. After gaining great respect for their work, he attended a fund-raising event at a private home in Beverly Hills, where he was confronted by angry picketers. "There were people taking photographs, being very obvious, getting video footage of the guests as they went in and out -- obvious harassment," he says.

Farrell says he asked one of the pickets if he was a Scientologist, and the man said yes. In an effort to be fair, Farrell had lunch with Reverend Heber Jentzsch, president of the Church of Scientology International, and investigated Scientology's charges against CAN. The actor says he found them to be based on "sham, invective, and distortion." Later, at a CAN convention near the L.A. airport, Farrell encountered more angry Scientologists. "Not only did they picket, but they sort of get in your face and give you this loud and incessant spiel that doesn't allow for dialogue -- it's just a kind of attempt to intimidate."

In the last few months Farrell has gotten numerous strange phone calls, one telling him (falsely, as it turned out) that an old friend had died. There have been so many that now when he gets calls after midnight at his home, he answers, "Hubbard was crazy." Sometimes, he says, there's a long silence before the caller hangs up.

## 7. Why do celebrities get into scientology ?

Why do they join ? Because other celebrities already did, and because some behind the scenes people are working to get them lured in. It is also a stage tradition to maintain small superstitions, like "lucky shoes", etc.

Besides that, people usually join a cult when being in a "transition state", like starting in college, getting divorced, getting fired, starting new job, etc. And actors are always in transition: after having completed an assignment, they have fears:

- Will the film, musical or play be a success ?
- Will they get a new job ? This must be terrible, and totally new for most of us, since we get paid every month and only search a new job every few years.

The last one makes actors very vulnerable to someone selling certainty or confidence.

Celebrities won't get subjected to the dirty tactics (hard sell, long silly studies) that average clients get. I assume that they get a "light" version of scientology and will surely not be audited by people who had only a few days training.

Do they profit from scientology ? The question is if anyone gets a profit from scientology. A good quote from Chris Schafmeister was "Do you attribute it to scientology when you had a 'success' in the restroom ?". The answer is that some people do attribute their successes to scientology. When someone has no success with scientology, then it is policy to attribute the failure that person, to a staff member, but never to scientology itself.

Factnet & L. Wollersheim's opinion:  
"It produces more failures than successes; upcoming actors fail to 'come' a lot. Scientology holds most acting careers back."

Are they dupes ? A celebrity in show-business is not a celebrity because of smartness, but because of good look or good performance. Celebrities also live in their own "party forever" world. This does surely not include reading TIME magazine or the Washington Post. This doesn't mean that all people who join are dumb, it was just an answer to the question.

## 8. Identification of not well-known sources

US sources:  
=====

"Celebrity": A publication of the scientology "celebrity centre"

"Impact": The magazine of the International Association of Scientologists (IAS)

"Source": Another scientology publication

WIS: "What is Scientology ?" a doorstopper send around to promote the cult

Factnet & L. Wollersheim:

"Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network", an electronic library about cults, •heavily• sued by scientology. The information was brought to me by Lawrence Wollersheim, and came from the FACTnet files that had been assembled and verified over the last three years. It all comes from information acquired prior to LW's resignation as director.

"Malko": Book "Scientology: the Now religion" by George Malko

Freedom Magazine: The most infamous scientology propaganda magazine. The best award for a critic is to be attacked there!

German sources:  
=====

"Berliner Zeitung": Berlin daily newspaper, rather liberal  
"STERN": Weekly news magazine (It's the magazine who screwed  
up on Hitler's diaries )  
rather left-winged  
"SPIEGEL": Weekly news magazine (wrote a story about the  
NARCONON scam that was republished in the US,  
also had recently an article by Robert Vaughn Young),  
left-winged, hated by consevatives  
"FOCUS": Weekly news magazine, conservative  
"Ich klage an": Book by an anti Co\$ activist.  
(See Don Lindsay's FAQ for a review)  
"Der Sektenkonzern": Book about Co\$ by two journalists.  
(See Don Lindsay's FAQ for my review)  
"Die Woche": Weekly german newspaper  
"Ursprung": A scientology publication  
"Magie": Book by a german theologist:  
"Scientology - Magie des 20. Jahrhunderts"  
"taz": Die Tageszeitung, Berlin daily newspaper, very left

Australian sources:

=====

CLEO: Australian women's magazine  
Who Weekly: Australian edition of "People"  
(the name "People" was already taken)

## 9. Credits

Thanks to all who contributed; special thanks to the people who sent me the Celebrity and the Impact magazines; special thanks to FACTNet for their infos.

# HOW TO GET MORE UPDATED SCIENTOLOGY CELEBRITY INFORMATION

Articles and books critical of Scientology often "vanish" from libraries or Library's are raided. But many people and many libraries are having or getting Internet access, so here is your next source on the Internet: (here just a small choice of sites):

Tilman's regularly updated Scientology celebrity list: <http://www.snafu.de/~tilman/celeb.txt>

Martin Poulter:  
<http://mail.bris.ac.uk/~plmlp/scum.html>

Ron Newman:  
<http://www.cybercom.net/~rnewman/scientology/home.html>

Usenet Newsgroup:  
[alt.religion.scientology](mailto:alt.religion.scientology)

F.A.C.T.net:  
<http://www.lightlink.com/factnet1/pages/index.html>

## **APPENDIX 3: SUICIDE INFORMATION**

(This appendix was copied separately from the Internet and added to the story.)

(*Note:* corrections and updates to 1 one are made in part 2.)

# **HOW COULD REPORTS OF SCIENTOLOGY SUICIDE AND PSYCHOSIS PROBLEMS BE FACTUAL AND HIDDEN SO LONG?**

Scientology's security isolation and "policy" denial of negative information is how it works. Scientology members are forbidden to talk to each other about anything negative that happens to them while undergoing Scientology initiation techniques. The only Scientology staff with whom they are allowed to discuss the negative effects of Scientology are forbidden themselves to disclose the true nature, severity, or number of these negative experiences to anyone but one or two other individuals whose primary job is to prevent this type of information from getting out to the public.

Members are deceived into thinking and rationalizing that any such reports they might accidentally hear are caused by something wrong with that individual (but not with Scientology) or that the path through the secret initiation levels is a narrow and perilous "wall of fire" and casualties are normal and to be expected.

Members have no idea they are being used as guinea pigs for dangerous psychological control experiments and have no idea that many people before them may have suffered dire harm because of these techniques.

# **PART 1: 1994 REPORT**

The reports listed in this questionnaire were not written by F.A.C.T.net . They were either sent to us or found by F.A.C.T.net personnel in already public materials. F.A.C.T.net has compiled editorial summaries of the material to represent what has been reported thus far about certain dangers of Scientology and to encourage those with additional or better information to share what they know. We do not have the resources to investigate each report that we receive. We can only list the reported allegations as a starting point for other investigators.

As you may realize, it is not easy to gather information on this subject. Incomplete reports may serve as reminders to others and result in more complete information. We must use the incomplete reports as a starting point. We apologize for any errors. The sheer volume of information and the fear surrounding Scientology make some errors inevitable. We do not intend any discourtesy to the victims of Scientology and we want to correct any inaccuracies or misrepresentations in this data.

Any inaccuracies will be corrected upon receipt of documentation that a report contained herein was, in fact, inaccurate. F.A.C.T.net has received a number of denials and Scientology form letters, but not one single documented report of error in these reports. To balance the subject as best we can, in this edition we are starting to report even the undocumented denials. Given both sides of an allegation, the reader must conduct his own investigations and draw his own conclusions.

This questionnaire contains allegations, opinions, and beliefs which disclose events and actions that may be a serious threat to the public health and well being. This questionnaire was created to assist in collecting reports for governmental investigations of Scientology.

# I. ALLEGED SUICIDES WHILE RECEIVING SCIENTOLOGY SERVICES

1. Quentin Hubbard died from carbon monoxide poisoning in 1977, from a hose hooked to the tailpipe of his car. Quentin was L. Ron Hubbard's second son, OT7, and a Class 12 auditor.
2. Flo Barnett a.k.a. Miller died from several gunshot wounds. She was David Miscavige's mother-in-law. Just before her death she was reported to have had an argument with David Miscavige and threatened to go public and sue Scientology.
3. Noah Lottick jumped to his death in New York, May 11, 1990, one block from the 46th St. Scientology org .
4. Rodney Ramando jumped to his death at the L.A. org in 1986.
5. James Stewart jumped to his death in Edinburgh Scotland. He was on OT3, a class 7 auditor, and the Executive Director of the Durban Org.
6. Lila Leighton Brown jumped to her death in San Francisco while a public PC in 1978.
7. An individual (name unknown) jumped to his death from the Hanover bank building in New York City circa 1981-3.
8. An older woman from Switzerland jumped to her death off the pier in Clearwater while on the OT levels. Immediately after her suicide the GO sent a bunch of people to the RPF.
9. John Colletto, SO staff, became psychotic and suicidal while on OT3. Very shortly afterward he shot his wife, Diane Colletto, to death. This occurred in 1979 in front of ASHO in LA. Shortly afterward he killed himself. The GO made great efforts to keep the whole event silent.
10. Bob Schafner was on OT3 and having problems. He rode a bike under a truck, dying instantly, in 1987 or 1988.
11. In 1975 a man in LA shot himself to death with a rifle while on OT3.
12. Gene Trout, OT7, L10,11, 12.
13. Jim Hester, Miami, Florida.
14. Jane Winkler, OT7.
15. Martina Douglas committed suicide at East Grinstead, England.
16. David Baker, OT3, Tech Sec at East Grinstead, 1984.
17. Lee Johnstone, GO staff, was "baby watched" before he committed suicide at East Grinstead in 1985.

18. Rita Smith, at East Grinstead, 1987.

19. Steven Craine, at East Grinstead.

20. Susan Meister shot herself to death aboard the Apollo in 1971 after an intense argument with Hubbard.

21. David Sandweiss was murdered after refusing to commit suicide. Guardian's Office Agent David Sandweiss was ordered to kill himself using Process R2-45 (a bullet to the head) after he had broken into a psychiatrist's office in the Las Vegas area and was caught in 1977. When he refused to commit suicide, he was murdered by two Guardian's Office agents who forced him to take a gun to his own head. David's wife Lisa Sandweiss, the sister of Lavenda Van Schaick, witnessed this murder as she was hiding in the bushes in the front of their Las Vegas home. On May 27, 1996, Lavenda Van Schaick spoke out about this murder and asked to add some additional data to the Internet. She disclosed that in 1977, when she was on post as Ethics Officer at the Las Vegas Org, David Sandweiss told her in an ethics cycle (not only as her brother-in-law) that he had been the lover of Quentin Hubbard, who was L. Ron Hubbard's gay son. Lavenda believes that L. Ron Hubbard murdered his son Quentin, bypassing his wife Mary Sue Hubbard, who at the time was the head of the Guardian's Office. Lavenda claims that L. Ron Hubbard murdered Quentin because of his homosexuality. This theory explains why Mary Sue and L. Ron Hubbard were estranged for the last eight years of Hubbard's life. After David Sandweiss confided in Lavenda that he had been Quentin's lover, Lavenda refused to give the Guardian's Office David's name. Several days later, Lavenda was brutally raped by two Guardian's Office agents named Artie Maren and Bob Harvey at the Las Vegas home of Guardian's Office agents Chuck and Mattie Reese. Lavenda's six year old daughter Sabrina was kidnapped and held by the Guardian's Office for three days. Lavenda herself was driven in a white Volkswagen van to an undisclosed location and brutally raped, beaten, kicked in the uterus, urinated upon, was drugged with sodium pentothal and rendered unconscious. Lavenda believes the purpose of the rape and beatings was to force her to give the Guardian's Office the name of Quentin's lover. One week later David Sandweiss was visited by two Guardian's Office agents who ordered David to put a gun to his head and blow his brains out. Lisa witnessed this outside their home while she was hiding in the bushes. Lisa Sandweiss herself was the victim of a brutal rape after her son Ricky was born. David Sandweiss' death was ruled a suicide by the coroner. So was Quentin's.

22. A woman who "drowned" in a bathtub at Flag.

23. Ernie (last name unknown) was a Scientology suicide in 1978 or 1979 in LA.

24. Laura (last name unknown), girlfriend of Skip Press, committed suicide in 1986 or 1987.

25. D. Dewhurst, a public PC, committed suicide in his car behind the Vancouver, Canada Scientology mission.

26. There is a report that an individual who had just gone clear committed suicide in Albuquerque, New Mexico.

27. Quentin Schnehager, a Copenhagen staff member, hung himself just before a Sea Org mission was to arrive in his organization.

28. A London public PC threw himself in front of a train while depressed during auditing.

29. Karen Fuller died on course while on OT3.

30. Paulette Cooper's book reports a person who left a suicide note emphasizing that it had "nothing to do with Scientology."

31. Hubbard claimed that a publisher committed suicide by jumping from a window after reading Excalibur, the early version of the OT Levels.

32. A friend of Ari Salonen's committed suicide in Stockholm.

33. Michael Leube, a 10-year Scientologist and sea org member committed suicide in July, 1989.

## **II. ALLEGED DEATHS ON SCIENTOLOGY'S "PURIFICATION RUNDOWN"**

34. Phil Valinski died during auditing at La Quinta in California. Scientology withheld information from his family, according to reports.

35. John Roberts became comatose and died at East Grinstead.

36. (first name unknown) Van Sefers died at Flag or on his return to Europe.

37. A Scientologist in Washington state, name unknown.

38. A Scientologist named Christopher (last name unknown) died on this rundown. Scientology (Western Division) was reported to have quickly settled a wrongful death case with his family. An ex- GO/OSA member recently reported that he stole all the court records from Portland Oregon's 3 counties to cover up this case.

39. A woman given the protective pseudonym "Allison" by Corydon in his book tells of almost dying because of it.

### III. ALLEGATIONS ABOUT "END OF CYCLE AUDITING" (EOC)

These need investigation and verification because of suspected coercion to induce already weakened, infirm or ill persons to buy dangerous additional "services," commit suicide, or speed their own deaths by abandoning normal medical practices for economic, convenience, or political reasons.

40. Yvonne Jentsch. A report from a recent defector implies Yvonne actively resisted doing the EOC but was forced to do it. She reportedly was having major problems with her husband, Heber Jentsch, and with L. Ron Hubbard. Since she was such a popular executive, the EOC may have been politically driven to stop a doubt/PR/security problem in the highest levels of the group.

41. Phoebe Maurer.

42. Sue Todd Hunter, OT5, was audited extensively while known to have cancer. She died recently.

43. There is a lot of information in FBI records and elsewhere that Scientology operatives tried to get Paulette Cooper to commit suicide.

44. A bogged Toronto public pc became psychotic and was sent a letter implying that suicide was her best road out.

## **IV. ALLEGATIONS CONCERNING OTHER DEATHS WHILE AN INDIVIDUAL WAS ASSOCIATED WITH SCIENTOLOGY**

45. An older male sea org member died at Flag between November, 1989 and April, 1990. A former Flag sea org member overheard a GO/OSA agent talking about keeping the death quiet.

46. Michael Bonnin died during auditing on the upper levels.

47. Maria Echevarria's son died at Clearwater Florida.

48. David Orin Cloud died in a 1983 car accident after being depressed and receiving Scientology services secretly.

49. A real estate broker died mysteriously in the Clearwater Florida area. Prior to his death, this individual had an argument with David Miscavige over some property Miscavige wanted to buy from him. He was not a member.

50. Doreen Gaul and James Sharp were teenage Scientologists murdered in LA. John McMasters, the first Clear, disassociated from Scientology in part because of these deaths. He felt that the vindictiveness of Scientology's actions were somehow connected to the deaths.

51. John Kennedy died in 1966, in Rhodesia, allegedly while cleaning his gun. He was a Scientologist who had strong conflicts with the local group and had left Scientology to set up his own mental health institute.

52. The Seattle Times reports that William J. Fisk was murdered by Russell Johnson at the Seattle org during class. The story says it was because Fisk was having intercourse with Johnson's wife. Johnson's wife was a Scientologist and Russell was not. Fisk had bragged of being able to control Johnson's wife.

53. The Franchise holder from Stuttgart Germany was summoned under duress to Flag and then died in a salvage operation while in Florida.

54. An individual named Brown was killed. Steve Fishman connected him to a Scientology project called GOLDCORE.

55. Jim (last name unknown) was found dead in Queens, N.Y. while on an ethics handling. 56. John Peterson, formerly one of Scientology's leading attorneys.

57. Although he did not die, Terry N. Prueher was told Scientology had a contract on him and was later involved in an shooting where a bullet grazed his forehead.

58. Although the targeted individual did not die, in 1988, Milan Nekuda, who has some association with Scientology, tried to kill a woman.

59. An army officer watching a demonstration of how to use an E-meter to find subversives committed suicide shortly after the demonstration.

60. Ezio Confletti, a Toronto public pc, in 1991, possibly was drugged to induce a heart attack. He did not die.

## **V. ALLEGATIONS OF ATTEMPTS BY SCIENTOLOGY TO GET MEMBERS TO COMMIT SUICIDE.**

61. Steve Fishman, a former GO/OSA operative, reports that after he was caught by the government in 1986, he was ordered to commit suicide to save Scientology from being exposed for crimes he had committed on their behalf.

62. John Breedlove was at Scientology's Flag land base in the 1970's. He told his mother he was told by Scientology to commit suicide and that Scientology could get anyone to commit suicide if they wanted. He did commit suicide after he left Scientology.

63. One of Hubbard's first wives, Sara Northrup Hubbard, appears to have been coerced by Hubbard to try to commit suicide to protect his reputation.

64. Did the same thing happen to L. Ron Hubbard Jr. after he left Scientology?

65. Jaime Lee Nureyev, the ex-wife of Steven Fishman, was run over and killed by Marc Aronow, driving a Green Jeep, on December 29, 1993 in Fort Lauderdale, Florida, one week after she agreed to testify on Steve Fishman's behalf in the Fishman / Geertz case in Los Angeles. Miami Scientologist Ivan Durekovich boasted on the Internet in January of 1996 that he had met with Jaime Lee Nureyev before she was murdered, yet refused to elaborate when asked to disclose the reason for the meeting.

## **VI. ALLEGATIONS OF ATTEMPTED SUICIDES WHILE RECEIVING SCIENTOLOGY SERVICES**

66. Mary Sue Hubbard, L Ron Hubbard's wife, 1954, 1980-1981.

67. L. Ron Hubbard threatened to commit suicide if one of his girlfriends didn't marry him. Later during his auditing on various levels he went through suicidal periods.

68. Quentin Hubbard attempted suicide before he actually killed himself. One such attempt was a drug overdose.

69. Peter Lewis, ED of the LA Org, was locked up by Scientology for days after his suicide attempt.

70. Manfred Eichorn attempted suicide at East Grinstead in 1991, then was "baby watched."

71. Lawrence Wollersheim attempted suicide immediately after receiving L-12 and other upper level auditing.

72. Margery Wakefield.

73. Robert Hart, 1971.

74. Ari Salonen, 1982, Finland.

75. Sandy Fuller.

76. (first name unknown) Anderson.

77. Hana Eltringham, now Hana Whitfield.

78. Paulette Cooper's book mentions an individual who became psychotic and suicidal on OT3 and committed himself to avoid suicide.

79. Robert Kaufman (from Paulette Cooper's book).

80. Monica Pignotti, who was Quentin Hubbard's auditor when they were both in the RPF (Rehabilitation Project Force). Quentin was L. Ron Hubbard's homosexual son. He told Monica Pignotti that he was not gay, although David Sandweiss, Quentin's lover, admitted to his sister-in-law and Ethics Officer Lavenda Van Schaick that he was having an affair with Quentin. Monica Pignotti has stated that Quentin intended to leave Scientology and go off on his own. Both the deaths of Quentin and Sandweiss were officially reported as suicides.

81. Mario (last name unknown).

82. Cooper's book mentions another individual who threatened suicide but didn't because he was afraid it would invalidate Scientology.

83. In 1992 a Toronto male public pc jumped off the Bloor/Dansforth viaduct.

## **VII. ALLEGATIONS OF THREATENED SUICIDES WHILE RECEIVING SCN SERVICES**

84. Diana Hubbard, L Ron Hubbard's daughter, OT7, around 1980.

85. Hedi Delgro, at East Grinstead, probably September 1992. An isolation order was written on her after she became psychotic and threatened or attempted suicide.

## **VIII. ALLEGATIONS OF PERSONS BECOMING PSYCHOTIC WHILE RECEIVING SCIENTOLOGY SERVICES**

86. Two Swedish public PC's, one from Stockholm and one from Malmo, became psychotic after Flag security checking.

87. Bruce Welch was locked up on the Apollo for weeks after he became psychotic.

88. Carl Barney was locked up aboard the Apollo after he became psychotic.

89. Marianne Coenan was locked up in Pomona in 1991.

90. Sam Binion or Benion became psychotic while on OT3. It is reported that Heber Jentsch was involved in physically restraining him and ripping off his clear bracelet so he wouldn't give Scientology a bad name.

91. An individual named Robertson shot DMSO into himself while psychotic.

92. According to an ex-Sea org member, it was a common occurrence both on the Apollo and in Clearwater to have staff and RPFer's who became psychotic locked in the bathroom.

93. Charles Manson had 150 hours of auditing. The GO hid this information but it showed up in documents seized by the FBI.

94. Ann Rosenblum's affidavit tells about GO/OSA members bragging about driving 2 defectors/critics into a mental institution with nervous breakdowns.

95. Dave Voorhies, in Seattle, Washington, became psychotic on OT3 and was given Thorazine which the Scientologists told him was vitamin B.

96. Hana Eltringham, now Hana Whitfield.

97. Bill Howie, on OT3. He was a high level, long term Sea org executive. His wife was the deputy CO of Celebrity center.

98. Willie B. Wilson, on OT 3 in the late 70's or early 80's. He was a wealthy Texas oil man. 99. A Beverly Hills pediatrician who joined the Sea Org and then became psychotic.

100. Travis Harris became psychotic while auditing on the Apollo in 1974.

101. L. Ron Hubbard became psychotic while auditing on OT3, and had many other psychotic episodes according to defector affidavits.

102. Steve Fishman. (See Lonesome Squirrel: on the Internet at this URL <http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman/ls/>)

103. Ann Rosenblum became psychotic while on the RPF.

104. An affidavit from a former high ranking auditor states that if staff members became psychotic on the OT levels they were sent to the RPF. This may indicate an attempt to cover up Scientology-induced psychotic episodes within the organization.

105. Roxanne Friend was told she wasn't ill and needed more auditing when she had cancer. In 1990 she refused auditing, was declared psychotic, and kidnapped to Flag.

## **IX. ALLEGED "REVERSE AUDITING" TO DELIBERATELY INDUCE PSYCHOSIS IN "SECURITY RISK" PERSONS.**

106. A former NOTs C/S reports that he knows of individuals who were ordered by the GO/OSA to reverse audit security risks.

107. Reverse auditing was done on Arthur Running Bear. He did become psychotic from the auditing.

## **X. ALLEGED INTENTIONAL NEGLIGENCE CAUSING DEATH OF MEMBERS**

There are reports that Scientology is letting staff members with cancer or other serious and expensive illness go without treatment. They work them until they drop, and by then the cancer or other illness has progressed too far. Please contact F.A.C.T.net if you have any knowledge of this subject. There may be people in this position now who still could be helped.

108. Ed Brewer, an LA sea org member was left to bleed to death trapped in a car. He was left without medical attention and without calling for help while other staff members who were with him went back to the Guardian's Office to get instructions on what to do so the accident would not create a PR flap.

109. Sally Esterman Chaleff, a 20 year Sea Org member died a painful and slow death of treatable and operable cervical cancer. She was denied almost all care that could have saved or extended her life.

110. A child was run over at the Scientology nursery in Clearwater. This may be a covered up negligence situation.

## **XI. ALLEGED DEATHS, BREAKDOWNS OR SUICIDES OF FAMILIES AND FRIENDS OF CURRENT OR EX-SCIENTOLOGISTS**

111. Arlene S. Heller describes the stress Scientology put her family through, which caused a mental breakdown and suicide attempt in September of 1981. Her daughter was a member. 112. Lawrence Wollersheim believes that Scientology harassment was a major factor in his father's heart attack.

**WHAT TO DO** If you have any information about these or similar cases, write a report or affidavit -- anonymous if you must. Please be specific with as much relevant detail as possible. Please specify: Scientology services the person was taking, i.e., purification rundown, introspection RD, OT levels, false purpose RD, RPF, etc.. Who were the people delivering the service? Dates and location. If the individual was a staff member, what post(s) did he or she hold? What were the individual's actual reactions, emotional state, and unguarded comments about what was being done to them by Scientology? Names and addresses of family and friends who the individual may have confided in. How can we obtain further information?

We are also interested if you have any knowledge about: celebrities who have had similar experiences, persons involved in destroying records, anyone receiving Scientology services who was "baby watched" or subject to isolation orders or hospitalized, and the whereabouts of the individuals or families of GO/OSA agents Leonard Leibowitz (US), or Clarice Guidice (Italian), or Jay Grossfeld.

How might we contact recent defectors from any Scientology organization or their families, particularly Pat and Annie Broeker and Terry Gamboa? How might we locate or contact the parents or non-Scientology families of the senior Scn executives?

Do you have information about other people or circumstances relevant to any of the sections of this questionnaire such as names of former GO/OSA auditors, staff C/S's or medical officers who would have had access to this type of information before it may have been removed or destroyed?

What recollection or materials do you have of any Scientology materials or internal reports (micro film computer reports etc.) which mention: dangers of inducing psychosis or suicidal impulses, actual attempted suicides or psychotic episodes, the experimental or dangerous nature of Scientology techniques, or putting the children of staff members at risk because of inadequate care.

## **WHAT WILL BE DONE WITH THIS INFORMATION**

The information will be used to assemble comprehensive summary reports that may eventually go to government or private agencies responsible for protecting the public safety and mental health, and agencies that protect the public from criminal activities in all countries where Scientology operates. The information you provide also may be used to assist ongoing civil or criminal litigation on wrongful death or other charges. It may also be used to assist investigative media reporters seeking to call the public's attention to these matters. If you wish to restrict the use of the information you submit to us, specify the restrictions in your report.

F.A.C.T.net , Inc. (Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network) is a nonaligned, nonprofit, research and educational public service consisting of an electronic lending library, electronic mail service, and electronic news transfer service. F.A.C.T.net specializes in informing the public about human rights abuses caused by coercive psychological systems much the same way that Amnesty International informs the public about human rights abuse caused by physical coercion. F.A.C.T.net's specific and only goal is to help protect freedom of thought, choice, and speech from advances in coercive psychological tactics and systems. For more information, or to request an application for a library cardholder's agreement, write to F.A.C.T.net, Inc., 601 16th St. #C-217, Golden, CO 80403, USA 303 650-3650

## **PART TWO:**

# **CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS TO "DEATH, PSYCHOSIS, AND SCIENTOLOGY"**

(third edition, January 1, 1995)

### Introduction

The reports continue to come in to F.A.C.T.net.

The reports listed in this questionnaire were not written by F.A.C.T.net . They were either sent to us or found by F.A.C.T.net personnel in already public materials. F.A.C.T.net has compiled editorial summaries of the material to represent what has been reported thus far about certain dangers of Scientology and to encourage those with additional or better information to share what they know. We do not have the resources to investigate each report that we receive. We can only list the reported allegations as a starting point for other investigators.

This is a questionnaire with only one question: "What do you know about \_\_\_\_\_?" The collective experience of those who were there, when brought together and shared, will help end the abuse.

As you may realize, it is not easy to gather information on this subject. Incomplete reports may serve as reminders to others and result in more complete information. We must use the incomplete reports as a starting point. We apologize for any errors. The sheer volume of information and the fear surrounding Scientology make some errors inevitable. We do not intend any discourtesy to the victims of Scientology and we want to correct any inaccuracies or misrepresentations in this data.

Any inaccuracies will be corrected upon receipt of documentation that a report contained herein was, in fact, inaccurate. F.A.C.T.net has received a number of denials and Scientology form letters, but not one single documented report of error in these reports. To balance the subject as best we can, in this edition we are starting to report even the undocumented denials. Given both sides of an allegation, the reader must conduct his own investigations and draw his own conclusions. Additional requests for correction will be posted on the F.A.C.T.net computer bulletin board.

We believe the subject matter of this and previous questionnaires to be a widespread problem which affects both individuals and the public interest, and we continue to ask for your help.

### Organization of this material

This is a cumulative questionnaire. It contains all names that have been reported to us since we started this project, including corrections and denials. Please notify us if any material you have submitted is not reflected here. There are three "keys": DATE, NAME, and SUBJECT. It is not possible to list the material in three different sequences simultaneously. Our compromise is as follows.

All three keys are listed on the first line of each entry in this format:

DATE NAME SUBJECT

Entries for which we have dates are in date order from recent to old. Entries with no date are in alphabetical order by last name. Items with related subject matter can be located by text search on the "subject," which corresponds to our best guess of the report's topic such as suicide, attempted suicide, etc. There is a category "cancer" (because there were so many) which most often refers to lack of treatment, hence a form of negligence. "Negligence" is another category to which "cancer" might be considered a subset. The SUBJECT listed for each entry is for categorization purposes only. It is a short summary or best guess of the allegations made in the report. No representation is made that the SUBJECT keyword is a complete or accurate description of the facts of the case.

Those entries containing (xxxx) represent requests from the sources to remain anonymous or confidential.

The list is in four parts. Part One is in DATE ORDER. Part Two is in ALPHABETICAL ORDER. Part Three is miscellaneous and combined lists. Part Four contains entries which have no name or date.

Corrections to entries in earlier editions are incorporated into the text. When the same case was reported by multiple informants, separate entries were made for each significant report. When multiple cases were reported by one informant, separate entries were made for each case. Multiple reports of the same case are indented and numbered.

Denials and demands for retraction are handled as additional reports, including documentation of facts if any such exists.

This questionnaire contains allegations, opinions, and beliefs which disclose events and actions that may be a serious threat to the public health and well being. This questionnaire was created to assist in collecting reports for governmental investigations of Scientology.

#### PART ONE: LISTINGS IN RECENT-TO-OLDER DATE ORDER

1994

Gunnarson, Viktor

death

Viktor Gunnarson died somewhere between the 3 and 7 of January of 1994. Viktor was the individual acquitted in the assassination in Sweden of Olav Palme, the high ranking Swedish politician. They are tracking Gunnarson's connection to Scientology. Detectives found a number of Scientology books at his place of residence. A reporter mentioned something about a \$2 million offer to assassinate Palme being found or implied somewhere in his records.

1994

Strawn, Dana

child abuse

I found out that my husband slept with my 13 year old daughter, had performed oral sex on my 11 year old, and perhaps I will never know if he touched our 4 year old... ...I was told by a person at OSA Int that even if my husband was declared, I would be declared if I turned him in. I was also told

by this person that if I turned him in, that my children would be taken away from me by the "welfare department" down here...

1994

Jean-Luc Barbier (Swiss)

medical neglect

After my purification program I became very sick with my throat and the C/S gave me a lot of assists without results... In fact now I cannot continue to play the saxophone and the flute and I have a chronic inflammation because I had receive no a adequate medical assistance.

...More, when I was at Flag for OT 1 to OT 7 (February to June 1989) I had received, during my OT7 course, a no-enturbulation order for enforce me to become a WISE member because one of my employee was also staff scientologist...

1994

xxxxx medical neglect

Despite [my sister's] diagnosis of bi-polar disorder she never expressed suicidal ideations. But grave harm could have befallen her if, in her acutely psychotic state, my brother and sister-in-law had managed, as planned, to ship her out of state... As Scientologists, they were totally against psychiatric intervention...

[They] arranged for her discharge against medical advice and without psychotropic medications. When we returned she had "gone underground" and they would not reveal her whereabouts... Shortly after this incident he and his wife and their two kids went to Georgia... leaving [my sister] alone in their house. While alone, her psychosis gained momentum and in the grip of visual and auditory hallucinations she began calling us for help. We responded, she ended up in the psych unit again and a couple of days later my brother and sister-in-law stormed into our house demanding to know what had taken place... A few days later my mother and I received letters of disconnection, couched in the terminology of the church and we have not seen them since.

If they had been successful in their attempts to ship her to Richmond anything could have happened to her. She no longer had a support network there, had a few hundred dollars and was totally unemployable. At best she would have ended up in a psych unit, at worst she could have been robbed, raped or killed...

1994

Weber, Michael

stress

I have regretted selling my business to this day. Most of the money went to Flag... I still dream consistently about Scientology, sometimes every night, and I have been out of the group for nine years.

1993

Argue, Michael

psychosis In 1993, Michael Argue had two psychotic breaks. He became involved in Scientology in 1971. His first break was in the 1980s while doing OT levels at the LA Organization. He is living on Family Benefits (disability pension) for chronic depression. He is on Prozac for depression and Valium and states that he looks forward to bodily death to escape his situation in life.

1993

Kapuler, Cheryl

OT levels Cheryl Kapuler completed OT8, came back, and almost lost her house. Then she broke her ankle one week later. Last year her husband Allan died (1993) of cancer.

1993

Mercer, Stephen

psychosis

Mercer, 33, was killed in a gunfight that began when deputies tried to serve a court order for mental evaluation. Mercer's father, a 57 year old former Republican state lawmaker and 1986 gubernatorial candidate, was also killed in the shootout. Phone messages left by Mercer make repeated mentions of a name that sounds like "Elron"-- a possible reference to L. Ron Hubbard.

[The photocopy of a newspaper article from which this data was taken contains no date, no dateline, no location, no name of newspaper, or anything else that would identify the source.]

1993, September

Bonora, Frank

suicidal

(Origin 1987) Feeling despondent, I had thought of suicide as I returned to my apartment that night. Instead, I decided to just leave the group, never to return... For one week in September of 1993, I was hospitalized for depression.. I experience recurring and intrusive recollections of the events that occurred while in Scientology. These thoughts often keep me awake at night and, therefore, I suffer from insomnia. I feel foolish that I fell into this trap and responded to Scientology manipulation. In contrast to my friends who have families, homes and careers, I believe that the new attitudes and resulting actions that were induced by the techniques used by Scientology caused me to lose my family, employment, opportunities, and emotional harm.

1992-3

Todhunter, Susan

cancer

Sue Todhunter was about 46. It happened around 1992-93. Her brother-in-law, George Ward is now out of Scientology and lives in LA. (suspected "end-of-cycle" auditing)

Sue Toddhunter, OT5, was audited extensively while known to have cancer. She died recently.

Her brother, Ralph, was in the ASHO Sea Org. I think he's still in Scientology. I do not agree that "end-of-cycle" auditing was involved.

1992-3

Solari, Cam

OT levels

cancer

Cam Solari, a Class VI auditor, died of breast cancer while on OT VII.

1992

Luell, Mickey

negligence

Mickey Luell, a Scientology course supervisor, died of a flu but was at the time involved in Scientology auditing and processes. F.A.C.T.net's source is suspicious that Scientology prevented or discouraged his getting proper medication.

1992, October

Baker, (first name unknown)

suicide

A person with the last name of Baker committed suicide somewhere in Europe.

1992, September

Delgro, Hedi

Threatened suicide Hedi Delgro, at East Grinstead, probably September 1992. An isolation order was written on her after she became psychotic and threatened or attempted suicide.

1992

name unknown

attempted suicide F.A.C.T.net's source described a young guy who tried to commit suicide in early 1992 at the Gold Scientology Center. He was in his teens to early 20s. He was a junior of a guy named Elf who was a foreigner, maybe from Sweden. This guy was in the mixing group with the sound people. He had brown hair, pudgy and boyish looking, obviously young. Something happened to cause him to attempt suicide at the Gold Center.

1992

name unknown

suicide

In 1992 a Toronto male public pc jumped off the Bloor/Dansforth viaduct.

1991

Echevarria, (first name unknown)

suspected suicide (Reported in "Scientology Faces Two New Suits" in CAN newsletter) Maria Echevarria's son died unexpectedly in Clearwater, Florida. Scientology owed her son some \$50,000. There is suspicion that the son may have committed suicide, and the death was not just accidental

1991, May

Simon, Karen

suicide

Karen Simon died by hanging herself in London England in May 1991, shortly after she refused to sign a Sea Organization contract. She was preparing a negative report on Scientology at the time of her death.

1991

Coenan, Marianne

psychosis Marianne Coenan was locked up in Pomona in 1991.

1991

Eichorn, Manfred

attempted suicide

Manfred Eichorn attempted suicide at East Grinstead in 1991, then was "baby watched."

1991

Confleti, Ezio

possible attempted murder Ezio Confleti, a Toronto public pc, in 1991, possibly was drugged to induce a heart attack. He did not die.

1990-2

name unknown

attempted suicide or death

A young guy at the Gold Land base died while taking high doses of hydrogen peroxide as part of some brain research project. They had to get an ambulance out to the Scientology Gold Center to haul him away. There was quite a commotion to get his body out of there.

An attempted suicide at Gold center. A young male drank hydrogen peroxide and an emergency crew had to pick him up.

1990, September

names unknown

suicide

Reported by the October 21, 1991 "DER SPIEGEL" and reprinted in the Newkirk Herald Journal. The last two paragraphs report a drug therapist who knew of two addicts who committed suicide after leaving Narconon, where the purification rundown was done. They committed suicide just after they left the program.

1990, September

Keel, Pius

suicide

Reported in October 21, 1991 DER SPIEGEL Pius Keel, 22, Germany, threw himself under a train after Scientology got all his money.

1990's

Petschek, Claudia

suicide A women named Claudia Petschek committed suicide. She was a mission staff member, and she committed suicide in Canada within the last 4 years. She was still active in Scientology.

1990

(last name unknown), Bob

suicide

Bob was a real estate agent who lived around the Utica, Michigan area. He committed suicide in 1990 while receiving Scientology services.

1990

Friend, Roxanne

cancer

Roxanne Friend was told she wasn't ill and needed more auditing when she had cancer. In 1990 she refused auditing, was declared psychotic, and kidnapped to Flag.

1990

Lottick, Noah

suicide

Noah Lottick jumped to his death in New York, May 11, 1990, one block from the 46th Street Scientology Org .

1990

Mooney, Ed

negligence

Ed Mooney, Class 8 and OT8, died at age 37 of aneurysm about 3 weeks after completing OT8 at Flag in the fall of 1990. He was a former mission holder and very good FSM in LA. Scientology friends and family postulated he'd get better. He was in a hospital - but not a really good one. His wife, Patty Mooney, remarried about 6 months later in LA.

1989

Wakefield, Margery

attempted suicide

9 April 1989, Margery had started in treatment with a counselor at Northside Center, and was being seen by Dr. Dagon for medication. However, her functioning on the unit continued to deteriorate to the point that her relationships with her peers disintegrated and at one point she became totally unable to work on the unit and left work early. On this occasion, she apparently made a suicide gesture and was subsequently hospitalized. Her suicide attempts are directly related to past Scientology auditing.

1989

xxxxx

sleeping disorder

In 1989 I was diagnosed with a sleeping disorder called Fibrositis, but now in 1994 the same set of symptoms is labeled a rheumatoid disorder, Fibromyalgia. I have suffered the symptoms of this disorder for many years and had a major attack after I left the Church of Scientology. The whole affair of the RPF, the stillbirth, and then the harassment that occurred afterwards took its toll. I have had repetitive nightmares which have as their main theme trying to escape and not being able to. I believe the nightmares could have contributed to the general sleeping disorder which I still have and which I am currently under a doctor's care for... When I had symptoms of this nature when I was in the Sea Org of course the symptoms proved I was PTS. I do remember at one point I was labeled Type Two PTS, and I was never sent to a medical doctor for an evaluation. Had I known about this disorder earlier I may have been able to develop better strategies for dealing with it, but the Church of Scientology doesn't recognize stress related disorders as being a medical problem, but rather an ethical one, which in turn created even more stress...

1989

Leube, Michael

suicide

Michael Leube, a 10-year Scientologist and sea org member committed suicide in July, 1989.

1989 or 90

name unknown

cover-up of death

An older male sea org member died at Flag between November, 1989 and April, 1990. A former Flag sea org member overheard a GO/OSA agent talking about keeping the death quiet.

late 1980's

Jane Winkler

suicides?

No location reported. OT7.

1975

Pagliari, Louie

murdered after threatening to expose the OT Levels

Louie Pagliaro was a public person taking courses at the Las Vegas Org in 1974. He was a casino pit boss and a professional photographer. He completed his grades and then went on to AOLA (The Advanced Organization of Los Angeles) to take OT I, OT II and OTIII. In 1975 he returned to Las Vegas and, thinking he was "OT", lost a lot of his money gambling. Angry at Scientology, he came screaming into the Org, and he demanded a refund for all of the money he had paid, over \$ 100,000, from Eddie Walters, his Case Supervisor at the Las Vegas Org. He threatened Eddie Walters that if he did not get a refund he was going to expose the OT Levels. The next day his body was found cut up into little pieces inside his living room. According to his live-in girlfriend Lisa Gibson, all of his folders were pulled from the Org by the Guardian's Office and during the police investigation Eddie Walters lied to the police and pretended that Louie Pagliaro had never taken any courses at the Las Vegas Org. His death is an unsolved murder and can be found on the books of the Las Vegas Police Department for the year 1975. Lisa Gibson thereafter married David Sandweiss, who was also murdered two years later. Information about his murder follows:

1977

Sandweiss, David

murdered after refusing to commit suicide

A G.O. Agent named David Sandweiss was ordered to kill himself using Process R2-45 (a bullet to the head) after he had broken into a psychiatrist's office in the Las Vegas area and was caught in 1977. When he refused to commit suicide, he was murdered by two Guardian's Office agents who forced him to take a gun to his own head. David's wife Lisa Gibson Sandweiss, the sister of Lavenda Van Schaick, witnessed this murder as she was hiding in the bushes in the front of their Las Vegas home. On May 27, 1996, Lavenda Van Schaick spoke out about this murder and asked to add some additional data to the Internet. She disclosed that in 1977, when she was on post as Ethics Officer at the Las Vegas Org, David Sandweiss told her in an ethics cycle (not only as her brother-in-law) that he had been the lover of Quentin Hubbard, who was L. Ron Hubbard's gay son. Lavenda believes that L. Ron Hubbard murdered his son Quentin, bypassing his wife Mary Sue Hubbard, who at the time was the head of the Guardian's Office. Lavenda claims that L. Ron Hubbard murdered Quentin because of his homosexuality. This theory explains why Mary Sue and L. Ron Hubbard were estranged for the last eight years of Hubbard's life. After David Sandweiss confided in Lavenda that he had been Quentin's lover, Lavenda refused to give the Guardian's Office David's name. Several days later, Lavenda was brutally raped by two Guardian's Office agents named Artie Maren and Bob Harvey at the Las Vegas home of Guardian's Office agents Chuck and Mattie Reese. Lavenda's six year old daughter Sabrina was kidnapped and held by the Guardian's Office for three days. Lavenda herself was driven in a white Volkswagen van to an undisclosed location and brutally raped, beaten, kicked in the uterus, urinated upon, was drugged with sodium pentothal and rendered unconscious. Lavenda believes the purpose of the rape and beatings was to force her to give the Guardian's Office the name of Quentin's lover. One week later David Sandweiss was visited by two Guardian's Office agents who ordered David to put a gun to his head and blow his brains out. Lisa witnessed this outside their home while she was hiding in the bushes. Lisa Sandweiss herself was the victim of a brutal rape after her son Ricky was born. David Sandweiss' death was ruled a suicide by the coroner. So was Quentin's.

late 1980's

Trout, Gene

suicide

OT7, L10, 11, 12. From Chicago, originally old OT VII.

A new report says this name "should probably be Gene Traudt."

1988

name unknown

attempted murder

Although the targeted individual did not die, in 1988, Milan Nekuda, who has some association with Scientology, tried to kill a woman.

1988

Kelly, Patrice Vic

suicide

"The European," August, 1990 reports on a Scientology-related suicide which occurred two years ago. "He had spent thousands of francs on self-improvement courses but had despaired when the Scientologists demanded a further Ffr35,000 (\$7,000) for a special 'purification' course."

1987-88

Schafner, Bob

suicide or accident

Bob Schafner was on OT3 and having problems. He rode a bike under a truck, dying instantly, in 1987 or 1988.

The guy that was run over by a truck while riding his bicycle, who F.A.C.T.net's contributor thought was a suicide on OT3, was Bob Schafner.

I have written several letters, the latest on 13 October 1994, to Lawrence Wollersheim notifying him and your corporation that F.A.C.T.net is advertising, selling and distributing false information about my late husband, Robert Schaffner. These materials are being sent through the U.S. mails. I have recently learned that these statements are now being promoted on a vast scale through F.A.C.T.net's link into the Internet computer bulletin board system...

1987

Argue, Michael

attempted suicide

In 1987, Michael Argue attempted suicide after his marriage break-up. His wife was in Scientology too.

1987

Hutchinson, Carol

child abuse

I was having lunch in the restaurant at Flag. An adult came into the room leading a large group of children - about 15 or 20 if I recall. The children were silent, rigidly in line, very serious in demeanor. They looked tired, unkempt and sad, not at all like normal children age 6-13.

They went through the cafeteria line where I was surprised to see that they were given one scoop (slightly larger than an ice cream scoop) of what looked like scrambled eggs. That was all. It was plopped on their plates very unceremoniously. They were directed by the adult with them (it seems to me that this was a very young adult, possibly an older teen) to a large table where they stood around it. They were given the direction to sit and they did so very quickly. They were given the direction to eat. They looked like starving animals as they shoveled the food into their mouths. I can't remember if they had anything to drink or not...

1987

Smith, Rita

suicide at East Grinstead in 1987.

1986-7

Filisky, Betty

cancer

The first Solo NOTs completion (what Scientology calls honest) was Betty Filisky. She was also highly trained. She died of lung cancer around 1986 or 7. She was the ex-wife of John Filisky.

John Filisky's first wife, Betty Filisky, was first Solo NOTs completion and died of lung cancer, I think right after her "world tour" as the latest great success of NOTs auditing. Her son, Rick Filisky, is still in the Sea Org.

1986

Steve Fishman

inducement to suicide

This former GO/OSA operative reports that after he was caught by the government in 1986, he was ordered to commit suicide to save Scientology from being exposed for crimes he had committed on their behalf. (See Lonesome Squirrel: on the Internet at this URL <http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman/ls/index.html>)

1986

Martine (last name unknown)

suicide

A doctor of 26 years old committed suicide. She did not support the break up of the family.

1986

xxxxx

inducement to suicide

whilst I was discussing with two Scientology registrars ... the possibility of my getting a refund of money which I had paid to the Church of Scientology, they told me that 90% of people applying for a refund from the Church of Scientology eventually committed suicide. This (together with the fact that people who apply for refunds are ostracized and demonized as "Suppressive Persons" and "Enemies of the Church" by the Church of Scientology) had a very intimidating effect on me, and caused me to be too frightened to attempt to get a refund from the Church of Scientology until more than two years after I had left Scientology, by which time my fear of the Church had started to decrease slightly from its former fever pitch. (At first, on leaving Scientology, I felt so badly affected psychologically that I was taking Ativan tranquilizers and my brain felt like it was split into two

opposing halves...)

1986

Meredith, Alan

suicide

1986 in Van Nuys, CA

1986-8

Moro (Klinger), Cat

psychosis Between 1986 and 1988 Cat Moro (Klinger) became psychotic while on auditing and was taken to the home of wealthy Scientologist, Marshall Goldblatt, and kept there for months while she was psychotic. Her husband, Jim Moro, and she were both in the OSA/GO. Jim was in charge for tax task force which helped get them their IRS tax exemption. Apparently, after 3 or 4 months at Goldblatt's, Cat was transferred back to where she could be watched all the time and became a folder administrator at AOLA. These incidents all occurred between 1986 and 1988. Maggie Butterworth is the person who supervised the situation with Cat Moro, the security risk who became psychotic.

1986

Rimondo, Rodney

suicide

Rodney Rimondo jumped to his death at the L.A. org in 1986.

Rodney Rimondo jumped out a window at either the Celebrity Center or the LA Organization. Irene was the mother who allegedly got no settlement from Scientology.

1985 or 86

Hippe, Laura

suicide

Laura Hippe, the woman who committed suicide, was a Hollywood drama teacher who taught many Scientology actors and hopefuls. She was Skip Press' girlfriend. Apparently Skip Press, who is very good friends with Heber Jentzsch, the president of the Church of Scientology International, got together with Heber and created a shore story to cover up and to direct attention away from the bad PR of Laura Hippe's suicide. The GO/OSA went to wherever Laura Hippe had been and altered or removed all evidence that would implicate Scientology in her death, before the police arrived and did their police report. Laura Hippe taught acting in 1984-86.

Laura had been to a Chaplain's Court to handle some problems between Skip and her. She came home afterwards and took an overdose of drugs. I'm sorry, but I don't remember what year this was.

1986

name unknown

psychotic

A young man in his 20's jumped from the Manor in Hollywood, though the report does not say that he died. He was a new recruit. There was a shore story alleging that he was a CIA operative sent to discredit Scientology by killing himself.

1985

Fields, Bud

murder

A Florida boat broker Bud Fields' home was infiltrated by Bonny Mott, whose real name is Yvonne Shirley Mott. Her post was the Authorization & Verification Officer for the Commodore's Messenger Organization (CMO).

Bonny Mott infiltrated the Bud and Lee Fields' Longboat Key, Florida home as a governess. She was ordered by Marty Rathbun, one of the heads of the Scientology Intelligence Agency OSA, to murder Bud Fields because he wouldn't sell this boat (La Boheme) to Scientology that Miscavige wanted. After Fields was murdered, the boat was bought by Scientology within one week and was renamed the Freewinds, where New OT VIII and other upper level courses are now delivered.

1985

Johnstone, Lee

suicide

Lee Johnstone was baby watched. He was a member of the Guardian's Office Staff in 1985 before he flipped out and committed suicide in East Grinstead.

1984-?

name unknown

suicide

Hawaiian mission holder was physically thrown out of his mission by three or four missionaries. Shortly thereafter he committed suicide.

1984-5

(last name unknown), Jean-Marc

suicide

In New York; some connection with Celebrity Center; involved with a girl who had joined the Sea

Organization. He had pockets full of Scientology promo when he died.

A person named Jean Marc (last name unknown) committed suicide near NY Celebrity Center in 1984- 5. He was involved with two women in the Sea Org. He was found with Scientology promo in his pocket.

1984-85

Kugler, Ryan

attempted suicide Ryan Kugler was an adolescent (about age 10) when he tried to commit suicide at Delphi, Oregon by hanging himself. He was kicked out of school but then was admitted to L.A. Delphi about 1986 and Oregon Delphi about 1988-1990. He is still in Scientology now & works for a Scn company.

1984

Baker, David.

suicide

David Baker was Technical Secretary at St. Hill, OT 3, when he committed suicide at East Grinstead in 1984.

1982-84

Lionini, Paolo

cancer

At Ben Kugler's Florida condo, Paolo Lionini -- a staff member at Delphi Oregon -- died while on lines at Flag. Paolo wrote the book called (?). He died in Clearwater, FL between 1982-84 at 100 Pierce St #602. He was getting auditing at Flag while he had cancer.

Someone died of cancer at Flag Paolo Lione, 1982-4, while getting auditing.

1983

Cloud, David Orin

death

David Orin Cloud died on June 5, 1983 in a car accident. He was in L.A. for auditing before he died. He thought he was going to die. F.A.C.T.net's source said his comments were, "He thought he was going to die, because he was just giving up." She doesn't know much more. He was thirty years old. He was involved with the Better Baby Institute. He was involved in Scientology for 8 or 9 years beginning in 1977.

David Orin Cloud died in a 1983 car accident after being depressed and receiving Scientology services secretly.

1983

McCann, Terry

Purification Rundown - death Terry McCann had his retinas detach while on the purification rundown from all the sweat outs and whatever they were putting him through. He went blind from this. He went into a depression from this and died or committed suicide.

1983

xxxxx

Purification Rundown - injury

I nearly died on the Purif at the Boston Organization. I didn't know it at the time. I had a heat stroke in the sauna, stopped perspiring, teeth started chattering, and things kept blacking-out on me, visually. I put on all of my winter clothes and went back into the sauna (I was by myself at this point, as there was only one other guy on the Purif with me, and our schedules weren't quite the same), and I still felt freezing cold. I climbed from the basement to the second floor (lots of stairs) where the D of P told me that "the way out is the way through," and that's what came back from the CS, too. If the Admin who was supposed to see that I got back into the sauna, hadn't violated orders and forcibly pushed me into a cool shower, I might well have died, "just following orders." I had another heat stroke, or at least heat exhaustion (I had different symptoms, and the diagnosis varied between the two), in 1990. My last doctor suspected that I have hypothalamus damage - which can be neither tested nor treated. He checked my electrolyte reports from the last heat stroke, and he said that they didn't seem in a low enough range to have caused the damage he suspects. I've been too embarrassed to tell my doctor about the Purif heat stroke - it may be where I started having these problems - but I can't do a whole lot about it anyway. When I had a heat stroke on the Purif, the D of P was Jeannie Scoglio, the C/S was either Ken Serino or Rick Siegal (spelling?) at Boston Organization. The Admin who pushed me into the shower/saved my life was Rich Gerard. Otherwise, I'd have died all alone in that sauna in a lonely corner of the Boston Organization basement. I believe that all of these people are still in Scientology, and most are still at the Boston Organization, Day staff.

1982

Brewer, Ed

negligence Ed Brewer was involved in a car accident. Several other Sea Organization or Scientology Staff members were in the car with him. They left him in the car to bleed to death while they went back to the Scientology organization to talk to the people in the intelligence division, because they didn't know what to do. They didn't want to create a public relations flap for Scientology. When they did this, they failed to call for medical help. Brewer literally bled to death pinned in this car.

1982

Salonen, Ari attempted suicide Our report said that Art Salonen attempted suicide in 1982 in Finland.

1981-2 Spheeris, Jimmie death Jimmie Spheeris, musician, died in an auto accident on

approximately July 4, 1981 or 1982. At the time he was on the Philadelphia doctorate course and getting auditing. He was a homosexual and was being given a lot of stress about being a homosexual and being in Scientology courses. This somehow may link into the homosexual pressures that Travolta has been put under involving Scientology. It may not. The implication from the contributor is somehow the stress and pressure that Spheeris was put under was connected to Scientology and his death. His sister was director Penelope Spheeris.

Another report says he died while swimming or surfing.

1981-3

name unknown

suicide An individual (name unknown) jumped to his death from the Hanover bank building in New York City circa 1981-3

1981

name unknown

uncertain

Chuck Newton called himself "Detective Chaz Dee" when he'd go snooping. I remember him telling me about a guy who lived near Willows or maybe Marysville, and both he and his dad were OT's.

1981

Findley, Terry

psychosis One day in early 1981 another staff member, Terry Findley, "went nuts." Richard (Fischer) arranged a brigade of various staff members to take turns "baby watching" her around the clock in the hotel they have on Hollywood Blvd. Richard took his turn, too, and I used to bring him his meals there. Sometimes I brought meals for her, too. Terry was completely nuts and out of control at the time. She stripped off all her clothes, allowed her beautiful long hair to get matted, filthy and tangled, and was very destructive - throwing things out of the 6th floor window, screaming obscenities to people on the sidewalk below, like "IS THIS SCIENTOLOGY?? YEAH, FUCK!! TAKE A GOOD LOOK AT SCIENTOLOGY! FUCK!!" Richard saw to it that she was discharged.

1981

Maxwell, Robert and Robert Sr.

cancer

Robert & his dad were Flag public. Anyway, xxxxx said that Robert's father developed terminal (I think) cancer, but didn't have to quit auditing because he heard (at Flag? I think so) that you could cure cancer by drinking rocket fuel, and he did, and it cured the cancer, and he kept getting his auditing. I don't know what happened to Robert or his dad after this, which was around 1981, I think.

The information referenced above is false. My father has never been diagnosed as having terminal

cancer nor did he drink rocket fuel to cure it. What's more, this information makes us sound like a couple of idiots.

On March 31, 1994 I wrote to F.A.C.T. Net requesting that they remove my name from their literature and that they confirm to me in writing that they had done so. I have received no response to that letter from F.A.C.T.net...

1981

Arlene S. Heller

attempted suicide

Ms. Heller describes the stress Scientology put her family through, which caused a mental breakdown and suicide attempt in September of 1981. Her daughter was a member.

early 1980's

Franklin, Hugh

suicide A man named Hugh Franklin, who was an independent CIS at the advanced organization of Los Angeles (AO), committed suicide after being paralyzed by a mugger while he was trying to raise money for Scientology.

1980-1

Doucette, Gay

suicide

In 1980, I received a call from Gay Doucette. She had left the Riverside Scientology Mission. She related to me that she had given all she owned to Scientology. When her money was gone she was persuaded get a loan on her home to continue with Scientology. When she could not repay the loan she lost the house. Her father, who had given her the house or paid the down payment for it, was in a rage. She said several men had kept her in a room trying to make her sign over the house to Scientology. She had due cause for a suit against Scientology. It was in big trouble over loans in Riverside but she was not strong enough to stand up to the pressure of a suit. I gave her what support I could. I wanted to talk to her father but she was against it. I put her in touch with another former Scientologist. Gay was unmarried so Doucette is the family name. I think she had a brother named Jim. She came to a CFF meeting in Culver City and may have visited our house. I spoke with her by phone several times. When I called sometime after Sept 81 I was told she had taken her life. Riverside is a long way from Redondo Beach so I cannot research Riverside records for date of death. This is the best data I can provide from memory. (later addendum) She lived at 68-C Coleridge Avenue in Riverside, California 92506.

1981

name unknown

suicide

(Reported by the actual C/S of the person who committed suicide) A female doctor from Flint, Michigan committed suicide. F.A.C.T.net's source remembers the person having problems with her boyfriend. "This woman is still involved in doing some auditing. I don't know if she is yet willing to admit the upsetting influence auditing can be and the coercive influence."

1981

Streim, Melvin

psychosis

I went to junior high and high school (Belmont, MA, Class of 1969) with Melvin Streim. He went to Harvard, and I went on to my life. I saw him again in early 1981 at the Boston Foundation Organization, where he was on staff, probably Estates. He was completely spaced and barely remembered me, though we'd shared years of classes ("accelerated" and AP) together, usually sitting just two seats away. He vaguely remembered the name of his best friend (they were best buddies for at least 6 years) when I mentioned it. His second job (moonlighting) was as a bag boy at the Star Market on the Cambridge/Watertown line. He was getting worse and worse in Scientology, forgetting to shave, dressing in dirty clothes, and generally out-of-touch with reality. They off-loaded him around 1983 or 4. I don't know what happened to him. I tried to find his family in Belmont, but they've either died or moved. I didn't work very hard on that, but I've felt badly about him. Mel was always a bit of a misfit in school but he wasn't nuts. When he was off-loaded, he was definitely schizophrenic, and broke. How does a former Harvard student, end up as a bag boy? Tragic.

1980-81

Hubbard, Mary Sue

attempted suicide

Mary Sue Hubbard, L Ron Hubbard's wife, is reported to have threatened or attempted suicide in 1954 and also in 1980-1981.

1980-82

Hubbard-Horwich, Diana

psychosis

In 1980-82 I was corresponding with Diana Hubbard Horwich who was definitely close to the edge in late 1980 and early 1981. I wasn't in great shape, myself. We kept exchanging hopelessly inane letters about the weather. I don't have any positive proof, but we had an understanding, a certain undercurrent where we were both severely stressed. I'll bet you can find people with more definite information. I can just say, yes, absolutely, she was having a very difficult time back then.

(re: LRH family incidents in general) I was close enough to have known about some of these supposed incidents and recall none of them; it is possible that they were hidden from me.

1980-81

Newton, Chuck

psychosis My ex-husband, Chuck Newton, went nuts on audited NOTs. He was not very stable to start with, and he kept "going PTS" by "having problems" at work, problems where he just couldn't stay faithful, etc. He was miserable, and his behavior was just out of control. One night, he beat a litter of newborn puppies to death with a shovel. He felt that his behavior was out of control. We moved, but it didn't seem to help. We sent him to Flag to "get handled." He reached a "flat point" on audited NOTs (meaning: he ran out of money) and he came home completely bizarre. He sat and watched Cable Network News almost 24 hours a day. I don't know when he slept . . . .

1980-81

Karr, Dale

psychosis

The woman my ex-husband is living with is Marilyn Fox. Her last husband--I'm trying to remember his name--Dale Carr or Karr, I think. Anyway, he was an ethics officer at some mission around LA, and in the mid-1980's. He cracked up one night and kidnapped Marilyn's two children plus the one they'd had together. He took off to another state. I don't know if she ever got the children back again, or what happened. I know that only one child is living with her, and the other two are still young enough to be at home, but they aren't with her. This is fuzzy, but I'm trying to think of everything in case my pieces fill in the gaps of someone else's memories. The people who will talk about Dale Karr/Carr are Marilyn's first husband's family, since her first husband was the father of two of the children who were kidnapped. His name is Chuck Peden, his mother is Lorena Peden, and his sister is Jonna or Janna Jones (Mrs. Steve ? Jones), all of Chico, CA. They don't want to talk with me anymore, due to my connection to Chuck Newton, who Marilyn's living with.

A F.A.C.T.net correspondent inquires if the "Karr" talked about here is actually Clark Kerr, and if so, his sister is Barbara Wiseman who is still in Scientology.

1980

Douchette, Gay

vulnerable and bilked

Gay Douchette had left the Riverside Scientology Mission. She related to me that she had given all she owned to Scientology. When her money was gone she was persuaded get a loan on her home to continue with Scientology. When she could not repay the loan she lost the house. Her father, who had given her the house or paid the down payment for it, was in a rage. She said several men had kept her in a room trying to make her sign over the house to Scientology. She had due cause for a suit against Scientology. It was in big trouble over loans in Riverside, but she was not strong enough to stand up to the pressure of a suit. Gay was unmarried so Douchette is the family name. I think she had a brother named Jim.

1980s

name unknown

vulnerable and bilked

Jean (Mrs. Paul) Discher (then D of P, Boston Day Organization) told some woman from Maine (he hasn't remembered the name yet) that she would die if she didn't buy a certain service.

early 80's

Clark, Robert

cancer Robert Clark, tech sec fdn. in the Adelaide Cof S, had throat problems. He had been undergoing such treatment as being locked in all night because his stats were not up. He had been coerced into leaving his wife and selling some of their property to send money to Flag. Bob developed the cancer in the Organization before he left. I am in contact with his ex-wife who is a prominent musician recently retired.

1980, June Sanford, Jan

child abuse

I was told by the FBO that I was in direct violation of an L. Ron Hubbard order to not have any more children, that he refused to pay any of my expenses, that I should consider getting an abortion, and that I would have to go to a County Health Clinic for services. As it turned out, I had a stillbirth June 8, 1980.

early 80's

Vigeland, Eric

psychosis

Eric Vigeland was in Scientology in Boston in the late 1970s and early 1980s. I worked with him on "The Show," a covert Scientology "free concert" at which we distributed Way to Happiness booklets. Eric had been a psych case, I think. He inherited some money, gave it all to the fund to help Mary Sue in the USGO/FBI lawsuit, and got a bunch of auditing as a "reward." He was not a very stable person, and even by Scientology standards, he should have been shown the door. Scientology knew Eric was not stable when they took him in, and it's not right to take every cent from someone who is ill-equipped to survive on his own in society. I expect that's why his parents left him the money, so they wouldn't have to worry about his care when they were gone.

late 70's or early 80's

Wilson, Willie B.

psychosis Willie B. Wilson, on OT 3 in the late 70's or early 80's. He was a wealthy Texas oil man.

1979

Marshall, Jolee

psychosis

In 1979, Jolee Marshall went psychotic on NOTs. Many people back in '79 were going psychotic on NOTs, NED for OTs, and it was being suppressed. She died a few years later.

Jolee Marshall went psychotic on NOTs.

1979

Colletto, John and Diane

murder/suicide

John Colletto, SO staff, became psychotic and suicidal while on OT3. Very shortly afterward he shot his wife, Diane Colletto, to death. This occurred in 1979 in front of ASHO in LA. Shortly afterward he killed himself. The GO made great efforts to keep the whole event silent.

John Colletto and Diane Colletto. As it was told to me, John had threatened Diane and she had been assigned someone to escort her for her safety. John got to her anyway, forced her into a car, drove somewhere, shot her, then cut his wrists. Your version may be more accurate. This was a truly great tragedy as Diane was brilliant and wonderful. I believe, however, that John was not in the SO when this happened. He had been declared a couple of times previously by SO missions, and I believe he was still out of the organization, though I'm not sure.

He was the Glendale mission holder and he wasn't out.

1978-9

Griffin, John

suicide

committed suicide on OT2 in Dallas. He left a suicide note. His wife's name was Avel Griffin.

1978-9

name unknown

suicide

The man who was in charge of Op-Z for the Portland Organization jumped to his death from the Fremont bridge in Portland. Specific details are unknown.

1978-9

last name unknown, Ernie

suicide

Ernie (last name unknown) was a Scientology suicide in 1978 or 1979 in LA.

1978

Brown, Leila Laten

suicide

Leila Laten Brown, or Lila Leighton, (26 years old at the time) jumped from an apartment building several blocks from the San Francisco Scientology Organization. She had been receiving services there. Before committing suicide, she went to the home of another Scientologist (F.A.C.T.net's source doesn't know the name). Her boyfriend at the time was a Doug Arth, who was also a Scientologist.

1978

Brown, Lila Leighton

suicide Lila Leighton Brown jumped to her death in San Francisco while a public PC in 1978.

1977-8

Klein, Keith

suicide

A Keith Klein or Klein from the Detroit area killed himself by gunshot in the middle 1970s. He had done 'processing' and 'training' there and some courses in L.A. F.A.C.T.net's source remembers a Keith Klein who was a staff member, class IV auditor, and course supervisor on the ASHO briefing course who committed suicide. Keith's father committed suicide and he became very depressed over this. Keith got auditing at ASHO for this depression and suddenly left and went to Detroit where his family saw how depressed he was and possibly put him in a mental hospital. Then he came out and committed suicide. The question surrounding this individual is that the auditing that he had may have aggravated his suicidal tendencies when he was already depressed about his father's suicide. The Guardian's Office was notified by Ron Newman that he believed his friend was in trouble and suicidal. Ron notified the police.

Keith Klein, a person from Detroit who had money, worked for Ron Newman. He was on OT 3 when he committed suicide.

Keith Klein was an ASHO Briefing Course supervisor in 1977-8. The G.O. called him back for more auditing because they knew he was suicidal after auditing on family problems. He left staff, was put in a mental institution by his family, and then killed himself.

1977 or 78

Churcher, Rex

assault While I was in Alaska, I received a disturbing report that my ex husband (Rex Churcher) had been jumped in a dark parking lot, beaten up, and left with a broken jaw. No motive, no robbery. I found out years later that Scientology's "Guardian's Office" had agents who did this sort of thing to critics or enemies.

late '70s

name unknown

suicide

A guy committed suicide in Royal Oak, Michigan.

late 1970s

Gervais, Gloria

psychosis

Gloria Gervais (spelling?) was found wandering down the middle of Beacon Street (major, heavy-traffic street in Back Bay Boston, where the Organization is) while on auditing.

late 1970's

McDonough, Jack

psychosis

Also there was Jack McDonough (again, spelling?) who was another person seeing space invaders all around, and that's while he was the Academy Sup, Boston Day Organization.

late 70's

name unknown

psychosis

While I was at St. Hill an unknown woman was secretly escorted home to Germany because she had become mentally ill on the OT levels. I was told by a friend who was on staff. I don't remember which one though.

1977

xxxxx

multiple sclerosis I pleaded with my seniors and the crew C/Ses for auditing to address my condition [M/S], but I was refused. Instead, two C/Ses, Russ Barrigan and David Ziff ordered me to do the purification R/D - twice. So I spent endless hours sitting in the sauna. Unfortunately, extreme heat affects people with M/S adversely and I didn't get better - I got worse. I didn't know this fact at that time, but I feel that those in charge should have known.

1977-1982

Mayer, Scott

neglect

According to Mayer: "Staff members were always ill-fed, ill-clothed. I had an abscess in my tooth and I was being audited for it. I'm ready to go to the dentist, and I was being audited for it. I spent about a week, week-and-a-half, doing . . . what they call touch assists to get rid of the pain . . . . And, finally . . . I was just delirious and--well, there wasn't any money for medical is what it boiled down to . . . . I went to the dentist . . . he told me I'd just made it . . . if it had been another day or so, I

wouldn't be here to talk to you."

1977

Hubbard, Quentin

alleged murder

Quentin Hubbard died from carbon monoxide poisoning in 1977, from a hose hooked to the tailpipe of his car. Quentin was L. Ron Hubbard's second son, OT7, and a Class 12 auditor. Kennedy was a former member of the intelligence division (B1) of Scientology. Spanky says Kennedy saw the Quentin Hubbard files. From what he saw in the files he believed that L. Ron Hubbard ordered the death of Quentin Hubbard once he reached the hospital, and was alive, after his suicide attempt. The reason he thought Hubbard had his son murdered (reading the reports from the people in Las Vegas) even though they were vetted he saw what he firmly believed was an operation to end the embarrassment of Quentin Hubbard to the Scientology Organization.

This also parallels with another report we got where xxxxx said that Quentin Hubbard was going around the Land base telling everyone his father was insane. This could have provided the motivation for Hubbard (L. Ron) to "take care" of his son after he attempted suicide.

Barbara Glass, a OT VI and a Class VIII auditor who the Las Vegas Mission Franchise Holder believed this same situation: that Hubbard's son was taken off life support. The Mission was eventually closed.

Vaughn Young believes Quentin Hubbard was dead on arrival at the hospital. [So there is some conflict about what happened. Vaughn has looked over these reports. Quentin Hubbard lived after he tried to commit suicide in Las Vegas, but allegedly was murdered in his hospital room by Scientology members]

Quentin's girlfriend before his death (about 1976) was Sue Berstein, a CCLA Div. 6 reg. (If Quentin was gay, then he was bi-sexual or Sue was a shore story. But she was definitely in love back then, and I remember Q sending her flowers.) We used to jokingly say her name so it sounded like "Super Steen" so I don't know if I have the spelling right. But Quentin seemed to fail at everything. He just loved airplanes, period. He was secretly taking drawing lessons from Larry Luck at the beach at Flag, so no one would know if he failed. Also, his former bodyguard (Scandinavian name . . . I don't remember right now) said that it definitely was not a suicide. I have my own way of piecing together the story, and I agree that it might not have been suicide. But I don't have anything vaguely resembling hard evidence.

Another report states that Quentin flirted with many staff members & FCCIs. I don't think this was a real relationship (with Sue Berstein). They weren't allowed unless married.

I was told by a source very close to the family that he was found naked in the car and that it "was not murder." I confirm the report of earlier suicide attempts while in the SO. He was put in isolation for several weeks after his 1974 suicide attempt to "destimulate" and eventually then put on the RPF.

About Quentin Hubbard: Dennis Erlich has written that he was Quentin's auditor and that Quentin was going around declaring that his father was insane. Not long after that he was found dead.

Artie Maren was the Intelligence missionary handling the public relations around the Quentin

Hubbard death in Las Vegas. During a deposition taken of Lavenda Van Schaick in her Boston case, she alleged that Artie Maren had raped her.

Dennis Erlich was the last person to speak with Quentin Hubbard before he left Flag. Erlich performed a cramming action on him.

Bruce Raymond was the B1 guy who did the dirty work on the Quentin Hubbard death situation in Las Vegas. He is the guy who knew for sure and who was the most involved in the dirtiest part of the cover-up or the actual murder.

Quentin Hubbard attempted suicide before he actually killed himself. One such attempt was a drug overdose. There is speculation that he was drugged and then murdered.

1977

Caid, Pat

brain tumor

According to Cathy Caid, (Pat Caid's wife), Pat Caid, an auditor in the Las Vegas Org who got transferred to Celebrity Centre of Los Angeles was under medical treatment from a doctor in Los Angeles and was diagnosed that he needed to get the brain tumor removed, and decided to get auditing instead, and soon afterwards keeled over in his living room and died instantly because he was told that the doctor was a suppressive person and as a result he did not get the medical treatment he needed which would have saved his life.

1976-77

Moss, Linda (Peterson)

child abuse

Linda (Peterson) Moss lost a baby while auditing on OT3 or OT3X in about 1976 or 1977. It was her former husband's baby, Jack, who is now declared.

1976

Fenton, Becky

inducement to suicide

In the Boston Organization around 1976, Becky Fenton (Mrs. Bill Fenton, Jr.) was told that since she refused to have an abortion (so her husband could use the obstetrician/childbirth money for services instead) then she ought to go kill herself and "get it over with." Becky is probably still upset about being told to commit suicide. Becky lives around Brewer or Bar Harbor, Maine. I can probably locate her, if it's of any help. She has never done any major services, but her husband keeps wandering in and out of Scientology. His parents are Scienos.

1976

King, Noel

psychosis

Noel King went over the edge on OT3. He gave up an enormously successful career at a resort in the Bahamas, and moved to LA to be a full-time Scientologist. He was treated like a god, since he still had lots of money from the sale of his assets. Noel stopped being able to sleep properly while on OT3. I went for a walk with him in the middle of the night, down to Hollywood Blvd. He told me that he kept seeing himself being pulled into some sort of force field, and then back out of it, and he couldn't stop these pictures from flashing, and he couldn't sleep properly. This was around 1976. He also thought he'd been Jesus Christ and Napoleon, in previous lives. I don't know what happened to Noel. I saw photos of him in early Flag promo showing the dining room, but when I asked about him in 1988, no one at Flag seemed to recognize his name.

I remember him at Flag. He seemed to live there for at least a year or two -- '76-'78.

1976

name unknown

threatened suicide

I remember that one of my Class IV intern auditors at CCLA was graduated solely because he successfully talked one of his pc's in from a ledge on the building. At some point mid-session, she had gone nuts and decided to kill herself. I don't recall my auditor's name; I had him for just a couple of sessions, and they graduated him & he was gone. (Did they get him out of there to hush the tale?)

1976

xxxxx

psychosis

I went nuts on Power and Power Plus./ Right over the edge. I thought I was moving through space, and that I didn't have my "new ability" under control. I'd be driving down the Hollywood Freeway, and I'd find myself in downtown LA, with no idea how I got there. Then I started itching all over, under my skin, like an allergy. My nerves were shot. I was the Acting ED of Larry Gluck's school, while he was at Flag, and I was rapidly losing my hold on reality. I went to ASHO to tell them that I was PTS or something. They put me in session, told me I was a "completion," and routed me out. No Reg cycle, nothing. I could barely scrawl the success story. I was in a daze. I quit Larry's school a couple of days later, and went back to Northern California, where it took me months to be able to function normally again.

1976

name unknown

psychosis

There's a guy in Los Angeles . . . he's well-known among "old timers" because he sits in Bob's Big Boy restaurants, writing pages & pages of reports to Scientology about space invaders & such. In 1976, I was introduced to him by Gary Rist, at the Big Boy in Glendale(?) and he was quite mad.

He'd supposedly gone nuts on OT3.

1975-6

Rist, Gary

psychosis

I remember Gary Rist, a staff member at CCLA, had a breakdown. He had a major crush on me and kept going on drinking binges; HCO asked me to keep an eye on him. I went with him to visit his father one weekend, up at Bear Lake where his father owns a motel or something. Anyway, Gary got drunk and was physically abusive. I had a terrible time getting him back to LA, but I got him there, took him to SEA Organization berthing, and dropped him there. Regardless of HCO orders, I wasn't taking physical abuse. I don't know what happened to him. HCO never said anything about him again, and I never saw him at CCLA. The Disney Alumni Club might have a current address for him. Scientology - and his untreated alcoholism - ruined what had been a promising acting career.

1975-6

name unknown

suicide

A married man with money from the East Coast (PA or NY) shot himself to death after auditing OT levels. 1975-- Wilson (Kaup), Shirley various Shirley Wilson, ex-wife of David J. Kaup reports suicide attempt (1977), disruption of family (1978), and denial of needed orthodontic treatment to her daughter (1982).

1975

name unknown

suicide

In 1975 a man in LA shot himself to death with a rifle while on OT3.

mid 70's

Gerrold, Bobby (Jarrell)

cancer

Bobby Gerrold (Jarrell), a good friend, died of cancer. I'm not certain when, but it was probably in the mid-to-late 1970's. He was at least OT3. Near as I can tell from accounts, he postponed medical treatment, kept getting auditing, and when he was obviously dying, they told him he couldn't get anymore auditing. By then he was bankrupted by the auditing, and it was too late for medical intervention anyway. Bobby was originally from Texas, I think. I knew him at Alan Walter's Salt Lake City mission.

Bobby did deny himself medical care at the consternation of the C/S and all his friends. (Scientists to the one of them.) He also withheld health information from the same. If you knew

Bobby you would have known that the man was very stubborn. He was finally forced to receive medical attention when his health was failing and by order of his case supervisor.

Bobby received auditing until the day he died. He was never denied auditing. The statement he went bankrupt is absurd as Bobby never had anything to bankrupt. He also never paid for auditing. All his auditing was done as part of a co-audit or for free by his friends.

Robert Maxwell could supply you with further details as he was there with Bobby throughout his last days. He was also Bobby's best friend.

mid-70's

name unknown

psychosis

Some pc was crawling across the floor at reception in mid-1970s CCLA, making weird whimpering noises. Yvonne apparently saw the woman on the floor and cheerfully said, "Oh, that's just (name)." This was an enduring anecdote at CCLA, showing how "big a being" Yvonne was, and how tolerant CC was of "eccentricities."

1974

Dardano, Robert

psychosis

I became a member of the Church of Scientology in 1974. In March of 1974 I was routed off the Church of Scientology staff for being PTS Type 3. PTS Type 3 is a Scientology term which classifies persons to be insane if they are anti-Scientology.

1974

names unknown

murder

At what was known as Old AOLA Organization on Berendo Street, two advanced organization staff members were found murdered in the trash bin behind the building.

1974

Harris, Travis

psychosis

Travis Harris became psychotic while auditing on the Apollo in 1974.

1973

Anderson, Kirk

psychosis

I was not at the mission the day (between July and October 1973) Kirk Anderson came in with a shotgun and threatened the SLC mission staff because we were alienating him from his new Scientologist wife, Yolanda. However, I was there the rest of the time when Kirk and Yolanda first came in, through when Yolanda left for the SO. Yolanda is the same person mentioned in "the informer," who's child was a victim of terrible Scientology child care and I have her mailing address somewhere. Kirk was the ED of the Salt Lake mission for years, and I suspect he's still on staff there.

1973

Dalton, Jim

psychosis

Jim Dalton supposedly had drug flashbacks from going too quickly onto the mucusless diet in 1973. He was a Scientologist in Salt Lake City and Geri Knight (ED) told him that the mucusless diet was what he needed. I answered the phone at the mission a couple of times when he was talking about the visions he was having . . . . The mother of his son, Martha Tatum (new last name?), is an exec in Denver . . . . Others who knew that he'd gone nuts and he was on orders not to come into the mission: Dick Cook (course sup), Geri Knight (gd), Frances Godwin (D of P), Chuck Newton (course sup/auditor), Jay Gibson (auditor), Dave West (auditor), Hazel Dominguez West (auditor, course sup), Joe Duncanson (estates), Lindy Duncanson (public), Charlotte Sandoval (public), and others whose names I've forgotten. Hazel is still in Scientology and is a cab driver in Salt Lake City, and I've already mentioned Frances and Chuck. Joe & Lindy Duncanson are FSM's in Colorado.

1973

Surrey, Steve

psychosis

Steve Surrey kept having psychotic breaks, while he was the ED of Alan Walter's Salt Lake City mission. He'd be screaming his lungs out during sessions, begging for someone, anyone to help him. His auditor, Geri Knight, swore that he was just running out dramatizations, as if this was really good for him. I think Steve is still happily in Scientology.

1970's

Robertson, Bill psychosis "Capt. Bill" (LA Organization and AOLA, 1970's) is on your list. Surely he had a family somewhere who watched him go insane in Scientology. In the research of this rundown on Flag, Captain Bill Robertson had numerous psychotic breaks.

He's been dead several years now.

early 70's

name unknown

criminal acts

In the early 70's, an older gentleman, a staff member either at the Mission or the Scientology Organization had a heart attack while he was in the building. The staff members were afraid that it would reflect badly on Scientology so they took his body out of the organization where he died, stripped him naked, stripped him of his ID, (she wasn't quite certain if they stripped him naked but is sure they took his ID) and put the dead body in a trash dumpster several blocks away.

1972

Gutmann, Mike

suicide

A set of twins were involved in Scientology and one of the twin brothers, Mike Gutmann, committed suicide.

1970's

Breedlove, John

instigation to suicide

John Breedlove was at Scientology's Flag land base in the 1970's. He told his mother he was told by Scientology to commit suicide and that Scientology could get anyone to commit suicide if they wanted. He did commit suicide after he left Scientology.

1970's

Patterson, Randy

suicide

Randy Patterson, former husband of Laurie (Best) Patterson, shot himself to death while on a Solo auditing level, probably the 'clearing course.' This was in the 70s when AOLA was located at the present celebrity center annex.

early 1970's

Schaeffer, Paul

suicide

F.A.C.T.net's source knew of the suicide of a friend of a friend who had just left the group. His name was Paul Schaeffer. At the time, I was told that he got "messed up" because he left the group.

1971

Meister, Susan

suicide or murder

Susan Meister had a very intense argument with Hubbard before she committed suicide in public on the decks of the Apollo. F.A.C.T.net's source was standing on deck on watch at the time and saw it all occur.

An article in the LA Times, Tuesday August 29, 1978, "Scientology Mystery" talks about the Meister suicide.

Artie Maren is reported to have been involved in the cover-up of Susan Meister's death.

A new report disagrees with the "intense argument" part of the above report, because "in those days NOBODY had intense arguments with Hubbard."

1971

Hart, Robert

attempted suicide

Our report said that Robert Hart attempted suicide in 1971.

1970-71

Burner, Charles

inducement to suicide

xxxxx, a former high-level Scientology executive, was ordered by Hubbard to reverse audit enemies of Scientology if there was opportunity to do so. The purpose was to induce psychosis or suicide. He was actually sent on a mission to capture Charles Burner, a former high level Scientology auditor who had started a group called the Abilitism. According to F.A.C.T.net's source, he was ordered to capture or reverse audit or murder Charles Burner.

1970-71

Pruitt, Wayne

suicide

Wayne Pruitt (Pruett) from Missouri ????? jumped from the Elks Bldg in Hollywood or the McArthur Park area around 1970-71. The building may not be there now. He was receiving Scientology service at the time; he is believed to have been on the upper OT levels.

1969

Sharp, James and Gaul, Doreen

CORRECTION

Doreen Gaul and James Sharp were teenage Scientologists murdered in LA. John McMasters, the first Clear, disassociated from Scientology in part because of these deaths. He felt that the vindictiveness of Scientology's actions were somehow connected to the deaths.

This is a suggestion to drop this from the original mailing. Doreen Gaul and James Sharp. I think you're on very thin ice here. From all evidence, they were victims of some LA satanic cult. They were found naked, circa 1969, with their eyes gouged out. James was an incredibly sweet kid from the Midwest whose father, Don Sharp, also a very nice man, was in LA doing advanced courses. I'm unaware of anything linking Scientology personnel actions in any way to this tragedy.

3) FURTHER INFORMATION SUGGESTS THAT THESE DEATHS WERE "RANDOM LOS ANGELES VIOLENCE" HAVING NOTHING TO DO WITH SCIENTOLOGY.

1969

Esterman (Chaleff), Sally

cancer

Sally Challeff, a Scientology staff member, was allowed to die of treatable cancer.

She did have a positive pap smear in 1969 which then reversed after auditing. This may have given her false confidence in auditing as THE solution. I know that her sister believes she could have been saved with proper medical care but I believe she's under the impression that Sally herself rejected this. Months before her death she was in Mexico in an "alternative" clinic. An Sea Organization recruit had been assigned to assist her. Incredibly, [her son] was never informed of any of this. When he found out, she kept giving him the impression she was getting better, so her own denial was very high. I would appreciate any information you may have that she was actually denied proper care.

Sally Esterman Chaleff, a 20 year Sea Org member died a painful and slow death of treatable and operable cervical cancer. She was denied almost all care that could have saved or extended her life.

Her ex-husband, a Scientologist, made the following complaint to F.A.C.T.net:

On April 6 and again on October 10, 1994 I wrote to your organization concerning the libelous flyer you publish, advertise and sell entitled 'Death, Psychosis and Scientology.' By these letters I put you on notice that this publication contains lies about the death of my ex-wife, Sally Esterman Chaleff... Moreover, I have recently become aware that your distribution and promotion of this flyer containing the lies about my ex-wife is being accomplished not only through the U.S. mail but also through the use of telephone wires via the F.A.C.T.net and Internet computer bulletin board services. Your continued publication and distribution of this information continually aggravates and upsets me, the more so as it is clear that you are doing this with full knowledge that your statement about me is false...

Circa 1969

name unknown

attempted suicide

A person on OT levels jumped from the 10th floor of a building in LA, landed on a car, and incredibly only broke his arm. I believe his name was Mike, but I don't recall last name.

1968-9

McEwan, Vicki

psychosis

I witnessed several incidents of degradation and humiliation. These were at the hands of a person named Drew Schmidt who was the first Class VIII sent there (Hawaii)... This was very stressful, and one person, Vicki McEwan (the Registrar) went nuts afterwards as a result...

1968-9

Griswold, Burt

abuse Burt

was an attractive, 40ish man who was our resident Class VI... Drew (Schmidt) called one of his special musters and berated Burt in front of everybody. Then he had Burt strip off all his clothes except his pants, and ordered Mike Soper and two other men to pick Burt up by his arms and legs, and swing him and throw him into the creek that ran alongside the Org. I'll never forget seeing Burt's 10" long pink scar, still fresh from the recent (appendicitis) surgery, flashing in the afternoon sun as he sailed through the air with arms and legs flailing, to land in that filthy creek with murky, black, brackish water (during low tide you could see rusty cans and broken glass on the bottom)...

1968

Stewart, James

suicide

James Stewart jumped to his death in Edinburgh Scotland. He was on OT3, a class 7 auditor, and the Executive Director of the Durban Org. . 2) James Stewart. At the time, Sea Organization penalties were: Liability, 24 hours sleep deprivation; Doubt, 48 hours sleep deprivation. The two penalties were cumulative. Stewart was in at the Advanced Organization in Edinburgh, Scotland. He had injured himself and was assigned Doubt. In my estimation, the sleep deprivation drove him over the edge. As reported in the mailing of Jan. 3, 1994, Stewart jumped to his death in Edinburgh Scotland. He was on OT3, a class 7 auditor, and the Executive Director of the Durban Organization.

1966-67

Nieman, Malcolm

negligence

Malcolm Nieman (lives in London) had a close brush with death. He contracted meningitis, and was audited for many hours, getting worse by the moment. My husband and I found him unconscious on the floor (that evening) with severe diarrhea and vomiting. We got an ambulance to rush him to hospital. On the way to hospital the ambulance driver indicated to me that Malcolm was going to die. He didn't, but it was touch and go for a while.

1966

Kennedy, John

murder

John Kennedy died in 1966, in Rhodesia, allegedly while cleaning his gun. He was a Scientologist who had strong conflicts with the local group and had left Scientology to set up his own mental health institute.

1960

Halprin, Dick

suicide Dick Halprin committed suicide in the early 60's. He was the author of The Whole Track Security Check.

## PART 2: ALPHABETICAL LISTINGS (NO DATES)

Aaron, Grace

### CORRECTION

"not an attempted suicide"

Grace Aaron took an overdose of sleeping pills on OT V. She is a highly trained field auditor for Narconon. She says it was a mistake, not an attempted suicide. The C/S wanted her to handle it.

Anderson, Yolanda

child abuse

Yolanda [ Anderson] is the same person mentioned in "the informer," whose child was a victim of terrible Scientology child care.

Atherton, Warren

negligence

Warren Atherton, an ex-Scientology member in Detroit who died, is said to have died because of not taking medication for a medical condition.

Axel, John

assault

xxxxx told xxxxx about the beating of John Axel. There is a backup report about this beating in the minutes of the San Francisco Mission Holders meeting -- where Scientology was actually dumb enough print up this incident and distribute it. Apparently, John Axel was also beaten by David Miscavige and/or other high level Scientology executives.

Balentine, Brad

psychosis

Brad Balentine, a member of the guardian office, one of the GO/OSA Intelligence Operatives, became psychotic. ?????

Barnett, Mary Florence (Flo)

murder or suicide

Flo Barnett a/k/a. Miller died from several gunshot wounds, three to the chest and one to the head. She was David Miscavige's mother-in-law. Just before her death she was reported to have had an argument with David Miscavige because Miscavige vehemently objected to her being audited by Julie Mayo, who together with her husband David Mayo, ran the Advanced Ability Center in Santa Barbara, a "squirrel group" according to Scientology. She had threatened to go public and to sue Scientology.

Barney, Carl

psychosis

Carl Barney went psychotic on the Apollo and was guarded by three other people on the ship. Carl Barney had been made to sit for months doing "blinkless TRs." One of the periodic extremes Hubbard took no responsibility for. I heard that at one point he was strapped to his chair.

Carl Barney was locked up aboard the Apollo after he became psychotic.

Bear, Debbie

child abuse

Miscarried while working on the RPF. Actually had the miscarriage while digging a ditch and started bleeding. She ran to the head RPF guard and told him she had to go to the hospital. The guard told her to go back to the ditch and keep digging. And she miscarried right there in the ditch.

Binion, Sam

psychosis

Sam Binion or Benion became psychotic while on OT3. It is reported that Heber Jentzsch was involved in physically restraining him and ripping off his clear bracelet so he wouldn't give Scientology a bad name.

Bonnin, Michael

death

Michael Bonnin died during auditing on the upper levels.

Box, Theo & daughter Jenny

child abuse

While I was an auditor in the organization the daughter of a scientologist was brought to my house to have somewhere for constant care as she had become mentally ill and was being protected from the medical profession and from her mother who was not a Scientologist. The GO was involved. There was to be a roster of people to be with her but it didn't eventuate. Her father was here much of the time and at other times she was left with me. She wandered off when I was alone with her and ended up in a hospital. In her "condition" she talked of her personal relationship to LRH and a whole scenario of past and future events around this theme. She was being audited. The father is OT7 or OT8 and still in the Organization, I think. His name is Theo Box. His daughter was Jenny.

Brewer, Ed

neglect

Ed Brewer, an LA sea org member was left to bleed to death trapped in a car. He was left without medical attention and without calling for help while other staff members who were with him went back to the Guardian's Office to get instructions on what to do so the accident would not create a PR flap.

Brigliatto, Mario

CORRECTION

attempted suicide

#81 on page three of the January mailing had no last name. The name is Mario Briigliatto.

Broeker, Annie

psychosis

xxxxx Case Supervised Annie Broeker when she had a psychotic break in auditing. When last this staff member saw Annie Broeker she was being audited quite a bit. She remembers a lot of screaming and yelling coming out of the auditing rooms on a daily basis, and she sensed something was wrong.

She was last seen being held under armed guard at the Gilman Hot Springs RPF (Rehabilitation Project Force) by Blake (last name withheld at his request), a former Sea Org staff member who currently lives in Los Angeles and is in communication with Joyce Stephenson, Secretary, Cult Awareness Network of Los Angeles.

Bruemmer, Melanie

cancer

Melanie Bruemmer (re' MICHEALS ) (also named names of Perkins & Schaffer) died of ovarian cancer. She was Class IX and Senior C/S Foundation at the San Francisco Organization.

Charlton, Pam

child abuse

Pam Charlton had a baby that died while she was in the Sea Organization

Casissu, Maude (a new suicide)

suicide

Confliti, Luigi

negligence

Confliti he didn't speak much English but he was denied medical treatment by Scientology when he really needed it.

Cooper, Paulette

inducement to suicide

There is a lot of information in FBI records and elsewhere that Scientology operatives tried to get Paulette Cooper to commit suicide.

Crane, Steven suicide

at East Grinstead

Crichton, Alan

vulnerable and bilked

Alan Crichton lives in Maine and New York City. He's a former institutionalized mental patient who inherited a lot of money. It's managed by a trust fund so he can't go through it too quickly. Nevertheless, he wanders in and out of being extremely unhappy with Scientology. He's had his OT levels delivered by an auditor, since he isn't allowed to see the confidential stuff. He's a brilliant artist who fights depression, and he's not getting the care he needs in Scientology. His wife, Lorna, is practically rabidly in favor of Scientology, and actively takes services. They give lots & lots of his money to Scientology...

Cruise, Tom

psychosis

Tom Cruise (the actor) became psychotic during auditing. Cruise was on OT3 and Scientology had to bring him back to the base because he looked so bad.

Davis, Bruce

murder, psychosis

Bruce Davis is a convicted member of Charles Manson's "family." At one time he was Foundation Staff at St. Hill. Vincent Bugliosi's book on Manson asserts a relationship between Davis and a murdered teenage Scientologist.

One of the convicted members of The Family [Manson's] was Bruce Davis who was at one time foundation staff at St. Hill (according to someone I know who was there at the time). In Vincent Bugliosi's book on Manson, called "Helter Skelter," there was an apparent relationship between Bruce Davis and a murdered teen Scientologist.

Delgro, Heidi

assault

See document from HCO Scientology Sea Organization Ethics Officer, September, 28 1993 dealing with the isolation watch of Heidi Delgro.

Dennison, Larry

suicidal

Larry Dennison reportedly became suicidal after completing OT 8.

Dewhurst, D.

suicide

D. Dewhurst, a public PC, committed suicide in his car behind the Vancouver, Canada Scientology mission.

Douglas, Martina

suicide

Martina Douglas committed suicide at East Grinstead, England.

Dubron, Jeff

assault

Jeff Dubron, the former AGPR, was apparently paid a substantial amount of money. He didn't name it. But I got the impression that we talking between \$50,000 and \$250,000 by the GO to remain silent. Apparently, Jeff broke his silence and was beaten up by someone whom he attributes to Scientology. So Jeff is being real tight lipped now.

Jeff Dubron and Jack Williams were sent to a chaplain's court over business problems. Jack had money so Jack won.

Eichorn, Manfred

attempted suicide

Manfred Eichorn was baby watched and attempted suicide.

Ellison, Robert

"baby watched" psychotic

He would wander down the street in his underwear if no one watched him. Instead of contacting his parents, he was guarded day and night; some of the time "we" kept him at the Apsley Arms Hotel where a lot of Scientologists lived. Hotel owned by Scientologists, one of them being Cal Wigney. The last thing I recall being told was that some "high level staff members" had taken him to the airport, minus any org identification, and just abandoned him there, hoping the "men in white coats" would deal with him.

Eltringham, Hana (now Hana Whitfield)

psychosis

Emery, Randy

OT levels

brain tumor

Randy Emery ( Staff at Sterling Management ) died of a brain tumor. He was on the OT levels ? and a class IV staff auditor.

Leslie Epstein

psychotic episodes

I have just been informed that you have included my name in your revised and updated list of people who allegedly "became psychotic".

Your source of information is completely and utterly unreliable. Furthermore I find this alleged statement about myself completely ridiculous. This person, the source of your information, could not possibly supply you with a date or even an approximate date. The reason that there is no date supplied is simple.--- it isn't true that I became psychotic ever. I have never been psychotic not now...

On the contrary, Scientology has done nothing but make me much more aware and the benefits from my participation, in it would take more time and paper then I am willing to devote to responding to the outrageous and ridiculous allegation.

Your organization is currently advertising, selling and distributing a libelous statement about me: that I have undergone "psychotic episodes" while on auditing. The statement is contained in your document entitled, "Corrections and Additions to the January 3, 1994 Questionnaire: \$Death, Psychosis and Scientology"

Moreover, I have recently become aware that F.A.C.T.net now advertises and sells this material extensively through the Internet computer bulletin board services. Realizing the scope of your distribution of this deliberate lie about me exasperates [sic] the upset and distress which I felt upon learning of your lie in the first place...

Erikson, Mick

psychosis

Mick Erikson became violent on OT 6. As far as I know, his wife still has him barricaded in his house to prevent him from violently attacking someone.

Fairchild, Fred

psychosis

From the Detroit Organization, Fred Fairchild who was the ED on and off again in the late 60's early 70's had some real rough times mentally, psychotic or not I do not know. I remember hearing tons of rumor line of extreme alcohol and drug abuse after leaving staff, and he was Clear and possibly OT 3.

Fishman, Steven

schizophrenia (undifferentiated type) and suicide watch

After being ordered to do an End of Cycle and commit suicide, Fishman was placed on suicide watch at the Hollywood Pavilion, an in-patient psychiatric facility in Hollywood, Florida, where he was treated by Dr. Engin Aksu and Dr. Uwe Geertz from February 13, 1989 through February 20, 1989 in suicide watch.

Fisk, William J.

murder

The Seattle Times reports that William J. Fisk was murdered by Russell Johnson at the Seattle org during class. The story says it was because Fisk was having intercourse with Johnson's wife. Johnson's wife was a Scientologist and Russell was not. Fisk had bragged of being able to control Johnson's wife.

Fuller, Karen

death

Karen Fuller died on course while on OT3.

Fuller, Sandy

attempted suicide

Sandy Fuller attempted suicide. She was a full OT. (There is another Sandy Fuller listed below.)

This is to inform you that information being circulated to the public on your "F.A.C.T.net" computer bulletin board service about me is false and defamatory.

You have distributed a piece called "Death, Psychosis and Scientology" in which I am named under the heading of, "Allegations of Attempted Suicides While Receiving Scn Services."

It is obvious that you have not bothered to verify your information. I have never "attempted suicide" at

any time in my life, and certainly not while receiving Scientology services. The Scientology services I have received have been highly beneficial.

Fuller, Sandy #2.

negligence

According to a report from a third party, Sandy almost died due to lack of medical care while she was in Scientology. (There is another Sandy Fuller listed above. There are probably two Sandy Fullers in Scientology.)

xxxxx

child abuse

There is a study on miscarriages and birth deformities among female Scientology staff members, particularly in the Sea Organization of Scientology. This was done because even internally they were alarmed at the number of babies being born deformed, with extremely low birth weight, and with a lot of difficulties.

There have been many problems with Scientology babies born at the Scientology-owned "gentle birth center" in Glendale. See articles in the Glendale Leader.

Gallop, Siama

cancer

At St. Hill, Peter Gallop's wife, Siama (spelling may be incorrect), developed cancer. Peter was away on a mission of some kind (they were both in the Sea Organization). She trudged through the snow on her own getting medical help. She had paid for OT levels and NOTs. How much she had done is unknown. She hadn't had NOTs. She didn't receive any auditing help in her illness or in her dying. Evidently she hung on to the body way past the time of leaving, because she was afraid of not knowing how to leave under the influence of drugs.

Several months ago I wrote to FACT.NET complaining of false and distorted statements which your business made about the death of my late wife, Siama. These statements are included in your publication, "Corrections and Additions to the January 3, 1994 Questionnaire, Death, Psychosis and Scientology." I received no response. Moreover, FACT.NET continues to advertise and distribute these lies. I understand that you are now selling this publication on the Internet computer system. This is irresponsible in the extreme and a blatant disregard of the truth. It is also very upsetting to me that your organization continues to disseminate these lies about the tragic death of Siama...

Garrison, Chris

psychosis

Chris Garrison is another person who had a complete character transformation at one point in Scientology, where they "broke" his spirit. I don't know if he went over the edge, or what. Chris is still in Scientology after a failed deprogramming attempt by his family.

Geary, Dorothy

psychosis

Dorothy Geary became psychotic in San Francisco.

Another report says Dorothy Geary was in her 20s and places her in Hemet.

Godwin, Frances

psychosis

Frances Godwin (who was briefly married to Bobby Gerrold, the guy who died of cancer) went nuts on the ship, during the researching of Expanded Dianetics. By her own account, she sat in her bathroom for weeks and her parents couldn't get her to come out. Alan Walter is the one who went to her home and talked her out of the bathroom. Frances is a successful field auditor in LA and is dating a guy not yet really in Scn..

I have been notified that I am a subject of your more recent newsletter. I have attached the copy of what I was sent. Since you have stated that you intend to clean up inaccuracies of your data I request that you withdraw the incorrect and slanderous information about me immediately.

Although it is true that I was briefly married to Bobby Jarrell (not Gerrold) and did Expanded Dianetics research on the Ship, I have never gone "nuts" nor have I ever locked my self in a bathroom for weeks. (Actually, I have been known through out my life to spend an unusually small amount of time in the bathroom for a female. The only excessive time I have ever spent in a bathroom was when I was a teenager and sneaking cigarettes although we are talking under an hour and certainly not weeks.)

My family would be more than happy to attest to this matter. I should be noted that my father, brother, and sister are not Scientologists and would have no vested interest in saying otherwise. I did know Alan Waiters quite well but at no time did he talk me out of a bathroom in my parents home or any other bathroom. In fact Alan Waiters has never talked me out of any room nor have I locked myself in any room for any unusual amount of time...

Griffin, Ellen

OT levels

cancer

Ellen Griffin died of breast cancer on OT VII. She was a Class VI auditor and an FSM

Halliday, Otis & Betty cancer

I knew both Betty and Otis Halliday in 1968-9. They had a successful franchise in Houston, Texas. I once visited them there. Otis did die of cancer, but I did not hear it was sudden. Of course, cancer can appear to kill quickly because it may not be found until it has spread out of control. No one ever said the Org was trying to take over his franchise though, of course, it's very possible.

Hancock, Adam

accidental shooting

A Delphi grad shot himself - by accident with gun loaded with blanks at a Scn acting class. He is a paraplegic now and church tried to get his wife to get all his money and disconnect from him.

Harman, Isobel

psychosis

Isobel Harman went to St. Hill for OT levels. She had been on staff in Melbourne in the early days and then in Adelaide. She was energetic, competent and very knowledgeable. She returned from St. Hill after being sent home while still on OT 2. She appeared to be completely disoriented and irrational. "She" was missing. The condition calmed and she is living quietly but according to her husband, Ray, the real person is "still not there."

Hartwell, Adell

neglect

Adell Hartwell was promised by recruiters to be given special auditing and proper medical care for her illness. No treatment was given, and her condition was growing progressively worse. One day I worked without eating. It was 102 degrees in the shade: By five-thirty I just got deathly ill, and I told them I had to leave. And I staggered quite a ways . . . . I fell in the ditch; it was like I was drunk. Another time I complained I had to go home because I wasn't being treated. I was thin and bleeding and in quite severe pain, and they took me right in and put me on the Meter. The next night they had us scrubbing the barn; we started at six o'clock and we scrubbed that barn until four o'clock in the morning. Anybody that ran a fever was immediately put out of commission. But anybody that was ill and not running a fever, they were made fun of and ridiculed.

Hautek, Sheila Marsh

CORRECTION

cancer

Sheila Marsh Hautek was involved in a credit card scam and also was allegedly coerced into buying auditing when she had cancer cysts. Apparently what is called the "Hubbard Executive Secretary" ran up her credit card bills to keep getting more auditing while they knew she had cancer. She died during auditing. SHE MAY HAVE DIED. THIS IS NOT KNOWN.

Hester, Jim

suicide

Jim Hester, Miami, Florida

Howie, Bill

psychosis

Bill Howie, on OT3. He was a high level, long term Sea org executive. His wife was the deputy CO of

Celebrity center.

Hubbard, L. Ron

psychosis

L. Ron Hubbard became psychotic while auditing on OT3, and had many other psychotic episodes according to defector affidavits.

L. Ron Hubbard threatened to commit suicide if one of his girlfriends didn't marry him. Later during his auditing on various levels he went through suicidal periods.

Hubbard, Sara Northrup

inducement to suicide

Hubbard's second wife, Sara Northrup Hubbard, appears to have been coerced by Hubbard to try to commit suicide to protect his reputation.

Jentzsch, Yvonne

cancer

I was at CC when Yvonne Gilliam was running it. Heber was hanging around . . . a folk singer. I heard that Hubbard and Scientology wouldn't spend a dime on medical care for her and tried to audit out her cancer and then told her that it would take too much auditing and that it would be easier for her to just leave her body.

A report from a recent defector implies Yvonne actively resisted doing the EOC but was forced to do it. She reportedly was having major problems with her husband, Heber Jentzsch, and with L. Ron Hubbard. Since she was such a popular executive, the EOC may have been politically driven to stop a doubt/PR/security problem in the highest levels of the group.

She died of a tumor in, I think, the brain. She was brought to Flag much too late and was not audible... There was no effort at Flag to force her to have auditing. I know of no problems she was having with her husband or with LRH, but there is no way I could be sure there weren't...

Kaplan, Murray Don

psychosis

Murray Don Kaplan is a SO member who was deprived of sleep for 72 hours in Edinburgh. He was on OT III and had a psychotic break and was put on "baby watch." It's my evaluation that the sleep deprivation drove him over the edge.

Kapuler, Virginia

cancer

You might add to your list Virginia Kopuler or Capular who had cancer soon after leaving the ship. As her condition became acute, she went to Mexico to get some help from a Philippine faith healer

and while he indicated she had let it get too far, he did some work on people on NOTs in AOLA lives and many of them flocked down. The A/G AOLA was in the process of declaring them, and was reported to have made the remark "she (Virginia) would be better dead than get such healing. We got a by-pass of her from the LRH Comm on the ship so the declare never got done or was soon suspended.

Kretz, Wendy

cancer

Wendy Kretz or Krentz lived in the Los Angeles area. She was diagnosed with ovarian cancer and chose not to receive chemotherapy, but Scientology auditing instead. Needless to say, the cancer killed her and left her husband with three small children.

Ladd, Andy

vulnerable and bilked

Andy Ladd gave most of his inherited money to that front group. Concerned Businessmen of America (?) and his background hasn't really prepared him to be able to earn much of a living. He and his wife are vehemently in Scientology.

Larson, Don

assault

Don Larson was beaten.

Lee, Martha

psychosis

xxxxx wouldn't tell me very much, because her brother is in such fear, but he apparently went completely mad on Scientology services and had to be institutionalized. His wife (still a Scientologist) divorced him and he lost all rights to his kids. He's recently remarried and is piecing his life together, and is afraid that if he speaks out, he'll jeopardize any future chance of regaining custody of his kids.

Lee, Dr.

psychosis

Dr. Lee performed some sort of illegal operation on someone for cancer under the direction of the church when he was in Scientology in a motel near Clearwater, Florida. Then he was put on the RPF. He became severely psychotic on the RPF. According to the last report, Lee is living something like a street person, still quite psychotic, in the mountains of San Bernadino, California.

Lewis, Geoff

psychosis

Geoff Lewis (the actor) became psychotic during auditing.

Lewis, Peter

psychosis & suicide

Peter Lewis, the ED of the LA ORG, went psychotic and tried to kill himself and was incarcerated by fellow Scientology staff members at a house several blocks from the LA ORG (I believe for several weeks) until he stabilized.

Loughgran, Tom

Parkinson's disease

Tom Loughgran - right after OT VII he suddenly became ill with Parkinson's Disease- class VIII

Magerowski, Jann Borowski

psychosis

Jann Borowski Magerowski, NOTs, still on staff at Bsn Organization-Day, has been seeing leprechauns in her apartment for years. She also talks about spaceships like they're an everyday occurrence. Well, I've seen UFOs, too, but she's talking in entirely different, off-the-wall terms. She seems the most stable person in the world when you meet her socially, even on a daily basis. Once she feels that she can trust you, then she starts telling these completely wild tales, in all seriousness. I think she's multiple personality; the two personalities I've seen were immensely likable, but the one who sees leprechauns is a little scary, nevertheless.

I have not received any reply to my letter of April 6, 1994, in which I demanded that you retract the false and slanderous statements which you printed and circulated about my wife, Jann Borowski Magerowski.

As stated in my previous letter, the allegations you made about my wife are completely groundless. I would expect that you would at least have the decency to respond to my letter...

Magerowski, John

psychotic episodes

I wrote to you on March 23, 1994 concerning false information which you have circulated about me, alleging that I had "psychotic episodes while on auditing." In my letter, I demanded that you retract my name from this document and from any further lists which you may publish...

Manson, Charles

psychosis

Charles Manson had 150 hours of auditing. The GO hid this information but it showed up in documents seized by the FBI.

Many, Nancy

child abuse

xxxxx mentioned Nancy Many, who also while on the RPF (which is like the Scientology gulag) gave birth to a baby with respiratory problems.

Mauerer, Phoebe

inducement to suicide

McKee, (first name unknown)

cancer

Brown McKee's wife died after trying to treat cancer with NOTs auditing, and waiting too long for adequate medical care.

Miscavige, (first name unknown)

suicide

David Miscavige's sister, who was an OT7, committed suicide.

Miscavige, Ron (David Miscavige's father)

depression

Ron Miscavige, OT7, married to Loretta Miscavige (an auditor and nurse), suffers deep depression from behind closed doors. He seems happy and jovial in the ideal Scientology character, but he suffers quite a bit from depression.

Ron Miscavige was charged with assault and rape in his home town in Michigan. Allegedly, David brought in the church's legal team and muscle to handle the situation. He was not tried. Ron Miscavige is a staff member who also suffers from severe depression.

Morris, Debby

cancer

Debby Morris

breast cancer on OT VII - class IV auditor

Myersdorf, Sandra

cancer

GO member died of cancer in her 40's. Medical neglect of staff member suspected.

Newton, Chuck

vulnerable and bilked

Chuck Newton gave nearly all his money to Scientology, even traded his Jaguar XKE to Alan Walter, and Alan used the mission's commission slips to let Chuck get auditing in LA. We were convinced by Richard Stewart (the great financial expert . . . HA!) and by ASHO, AOLA, and Flag, to embezzle farm income and give it to Flag for services. No, they didn't use the word "embezzle." They said, "Take control of your money," and "manage your flows." We nearly ended up in major trouble for that, once the money was gone and we discovered that we'd done something illegal. I don't recall the names of any of the regs involved. It was only about \$17,000, but we had a very difficult time setting things right once we realized the illegality . . . we'd already given everything else to Scientology.

Payton, Vicki

threatened suicide

Vicki Payton or Fayton - told me she was considering dropping her body after the Key to Life Course. She is OT V and ex-Sea Organization. She was "given a wrong indication" in a Flag Ethics cycle. AOLA audited her for a year after her husband wrote up a complaint and sent it up lines. She divorced her husband and left her job after Key to Life.

Peterson, John

attempted murder

An attempt was made on the life of John Peterson, formerly one of Scientology's leading attorneys.

Pignotti, Monica

CORRECTION

psychosis

IN THE JAN 3 MAILING MONICA WAS LISTED AS AN ATTEMPTED SUICIDE. THIS WAS F.A.C.T.net's ERROR. Her affidavit refers to psychotic episodes while on the RPF ("complete nervous breakdown") but not attempted suicide.

Pinion, Spanky

child abuse

Spanky Pinion specifically mentioned that while she was on the RPF, she had a three pound baby. She had it rushed to the hospital. The medical officer said to tell the hospital that she was indigent so that Scientology wouldn't have to pay the bill. It was a Medicare fraud issue. Spanky believes the reasons for the study on miscarriages, also mentioned earlier in this list, was done because Scientology would not spend any money on prenatal care and was working staff day and night, not feeding them, and putting them under such extreme stress. And that was why they were having so many problems with staff members babies.

Price, Ellen

cancer

Ellen Price --- Meagan Shields thought she had very suspicious breast condition Ellen was in a co-audit for FPRD - class VI, ex - staff auditor, OT IV. I am very (the word very was underlined a couple of times) concerned about Ellen. She didn't want to check out the condition with a mammogram and was trying cleanses to deal with it.

Prueher, Terry N.

attempted murder

Although he did not die, Terry N. Prueher was told Scientology had a contract on him and was later involved in a shooting where a bullet grazed his forehead.

Toni Przybylski

psychotic episodes

Your organization has defamed me by stating in a publication that I "had psychotic episodes while on auditing." I wrote to your organization on March 23, 1994 and demanded a retraction of this wholly false and unfounded statement, but I have received no response.

Moreover, I have learned recently that you continue to promote and sell the document containing this lie -- and that you now do so not only with the use of the U.S. mail but also through the F.A.C.T.net and Internet computer bulletin board systems...

1980's

Riddel, Betty

child abuse & purification rundown Betty Riddel is still a loyal Scientologist in the Organization. In the early 80's (dating is not reliable) she went to Flag. She had promised her son some of her time for a long time. She asked him to go to the US and they would have a holiday. When he arrived he had been enrolled in a course with money borrowed in his name. At some time after finding this out he left and came home. He was worried about debt and felt betrayed. He went "mad" and began beating his father and screaming at him to read Dianetics etc. His father was and is retired due to illness and maintains the family home. He couldn't be handled at home in his violence and was put in a mental hospital, let out drugged and has had return visits to the hospital as an inmate. Their young daughter also despairing of attention and of constant breaking of agreements to outings and time together when in early teens began taking drugs and became a heroin addict. She was brought to me for a day when 'at her best' by a friend. She put all the light globes on the roof and without undies did handstands in front of guests. She was in the habit of running naked in the streets and stealing alcohol, etc., etc. She told me she had begun to eat her bedroom and when calm talked as a very young child walking around the house crooning to a teddy bear. Before the drugs she had the condition of being unable to eat (I have forgotten the label) At school she had excelled. Both young people had been constantly pushed to do courses or to have auditing. I don't know what they had had apart from the Purification Rundown.

Roberts, John

death

Purification Rundown John Roberts became comatose and died while on the purification rundown

at East Grinstead.

Robertson (first name unknown)

psychosis

An individual named Robertson shot DMSO into himself while psychotic.

Rosenblum, Ann

psychosis

Ann Rosenblum became psychotic while on the RPF.

Rubineck, Brian

death

xxxxx reported that a Brian Rubineck died. He was a former guardian office member.

Running Bear, Arthur

intentional distress

Reverse auditing was done on Arthur Running Bear. He did become psychotic from the auditing.

Russow, Lola and Bert

psychotic episodes

I wrote to you on 26 July 1994, demanding that you take immediate action to remove any reference to my parents, Lola and Ben Rossouw, from your flyer and from your computerized bulletin board service.

I am hereby reiterating my demand that you take immediate action to remove the false information on my parents from your published materials and computerized bulletin board service...

Sams, Jan

child abuse

Jan Sams from Dallas had a deformed baby while in the Sea Organization.

Seffers, Van

Purification Rundown --- death Van Seffers died on the purification rundown. This is a new report since the Jan. 3 mailing that reported Van died at Flag or on his return to Europe.

Schnehager, Quentin

suicide

Quentin Schnehager, a Copenhagen staff member, hung himself just before a Sea Org mission was to arrive in his organization.

Another report says this name should be spelled "Schnehage."

Smith, Homer

psychosis

Homer Smith states that he became psychotic on the solo OT levels, but he said he was auditing these on his own as a renegade, outside of Scientology. This could point again to the danger of using these materials when people are in trance state and it is suggested to them that they are "more than one person."

Smith, Rita and Crane, Steven

suicide

Rita Smith and Steven Craine (or Crane) are reported to have committed suicide at East Grinstead.

Stein, Barry

psychotic episodes

I received your severely unacceptable form letter response to my request that you delete my name from your mailings and bulletin board service

I am sure that you are well aware that accusing someone of having psychotic episodes is a severe and libelous defamation of character, and that you have done so with absolutely no provocation whatsoever on my part - we have never met nor have we had any mutual dealings of any kind...

Stouffer, Mary

cancer

GO member died of cancer in her 40's. Mary Stouffer was the assistant guardian in the Sacramento Organization. Staff medical negligence suspected.

Tate, Jill (Higgins)

possible child abuse

Jill Tate (Higgins) has 4 or 5 kids. She was pregnant with twins and miscarried one in the last few months.

Vigeland, Eric

vulnerable and bilked

Every cent of his inheritance to Scientology. He should never have left psychiatric care.

Vilinsky, Phil

purification rundown death

Phil Vilinsky died at the La Quinta in Florida. Actually during auditing, the auditor didn't know what to do. Apparently, Scientology failed to relate exactly how he died to the family; they created some sort of shore story. But, he was on the purification rundown when this happened. xxxxx is aware of this situation, and it is believed that xxxxx is aware of a lot more deaths and situations like this.

Phil Valinski died during auditing at La Quinta in California. Scientology withheld information from his family, according to reports.

Voorhies, Dave

psychosis

Janna Moreillan who is in Seattle and a class 8 auditor since the 50s, is somehow connected to Dave Voorhies. He previously lived in Seattle, Washington and was drugged with Thorazine and told it was vitamins when he was going psychotic on OT 3.

Dave Voorhies, in Seattle, Washington, became psychotic on OT3 and was given Thorazine which the Scientologists told him was vitamin B.

Wakefield, Margery

psychosis & neglect

I tried to do this for many years: I sat in my room, and did everything as I had been trained to do. What I actually believed I was doing was talking to these "demons" and convincing them to go away. When doing this auditing I experienced a number of really weird things. I started getting incredible headaches. In addition, I started to have terrible nightmares, and I would wake up in the middle of the night just sweating and shaking with terror. I was getting sicker by the day. I had to call up my doctor, who was himself on OT 3 at the time, because I was getting so sick. I really thought I was going to die. I finally begged for some help. I was sent in to see a man called the Director of Processing. He told me I needed an even higher level of auditing than OT 3 to cure my problem. This was called New Era Dianetics for OT's (NED for OT's for short). Their plan worked fairly well. For the first few weeks after I arrived in Madison, I was totally psychotic. I was in terrible mental pain for weeks. I fully believed that, not having completed NED for OT's successfully, I would probably die or be taken over by the demons. I felt like I was, literally, fighting for my mind. I went through unendurable and indescribable agonies. I was in a complete state of shock. I could not deal with what had happened to me. My mind just wouldn't function at all. I couldn't understand anything that was written for a period of time. When I would listen to the television or radio, I would hear the words, but it was as if it were a foreign language. Conceptually, my mind would not interpret the sounds.

Welch, Bruce

psychosis

Bruce Welch was locked up on the Apollo for weeks after he became psychotic.

Wollersheim, ??? (Lawrence's father)

heart attack

Lawrence Wollersheim believes that Scientology harassment was a major factor in his father's heart attack.

Wollersheim, Lawrence

attempted suicide

Lawrence Wollersheim attempted suicide immediately after receiving L-12 and other upper level auditing.

Wright, Alan

uncertain

There are two Alan Wrights. One is very well and successful as a Ron's Organization teacher. The other one signed papers, and his house was taken from him. All his money was sitting with a meter and all available materials that had been sold to him and he said, as I remember, that he couldn't have the services he'd paid for as he was an illegal PC. Some of the materials and the meter were brought to me to care for. xxxxx was concerned at the conditions that he was living in and the fact that he appeared suicidal.

### PART THREE: MISCELLANEOUS -- COMBINED OR MULTIPLE LISTS

Information only Various A former high ranking C/S and long time Sea Organization member reports:

Informant has intimate knowledge of the sexual perverted conduct of L. Ron Hubbard in Casa Blanca

Personal knowledge of L. Ron Hubbard's psychotic behavior at the Villa Lori in Morocco

Knowledge of the executive use of coercive force on Scientology staff members

Knows about things called the Truth Rundown, the Black PR Rundown, and Rollback procedures

How to audit a pre OT or pre OT to a complete psychotic break; how actually to induce those in people

Knowledge of the coercive tactics, fear tactics, and intelligence and counter-intelligence, and espionage methods used in Scientology and how Scientology uses auditing secrets for coercion

Knows how to use Scientology to make someone crazy without their knowing it the following people he personally knows to have had psychotic episodes while on auditing. Some of the people on the following list are still in the Sea Organization.

ANDY YARROW

PHIL SPHILINE

NATE JESSUP

ALEX SIBERSKI

BILL FRANKS

BILL FOSTER

MIKE SMITH

MRS SMITH

BILL ROBERTSON

BOB YOUNG

JILL LIZ

AUSLEY IAN SHILLINGTON

JOHN SEGOTA

JOE VANSTADEN

CARL STREET MISSION CC

PREFONTANE (CHILD)

HAROLD SIMMS

RON LOVING

YUKO SUMOKO

GERT ANDERSON

HOKAN YOHANSEN

MITCH SPERNSE

ROBIN LINDSEL

BLAKE HUFFAM

JEROME BLOOME

JOHN TRAVOLTA

CHRIS SILCOCK (John Travolta's auditor)

STEPHINE SILCOCK (Priscilla Presley's auditor)

TOM ASHWORTH

ANNIE TIODMAN LOGAN

JIM LOGAN

CHRIS CHANEY

JONNY SGHLESSENGER

JANADAIR SWANSON

TOBY YOUNG

MARGRET GEORGE

ALLAN LONG

ROBIN ROOSE

HANA ELTRINGHAM

KEN URQUHART

DAVE MURPHY

PAUL ILLOT

#### PART FOUR: NAMES UNKNOWN

?????

(last name unknown), Joe

negligence

A guy died at Royal Oak, Michigan from a medical condition while receiving auditing. Death subject's name was Joe (?) and that he lived in Pontiac, Michigan and went to Royal Oak Scientology center for his services.

?????

(last name unknown), Mark

suicide

Mark was a member of the Key Out Players and an HQS course supervisor at Celebrity Center who killed himself.

?????

(last name unknown), Michaela

suicide

A girl named Michaela (in her 30's) committed suicide a few years ago. Her dad was actor Dennis Patrick . She did colonics. She lived in Los Feliz. She dabbled in Scientology and had lots of Scientology clients.

?????

name unknown

suicide

A French industrialist jumped to his death while receiving Scientology auditing. He was quite wealthy.

?????

name unknown

murder

An individual named Brown was killed. Steve Fishman connected him to a Scientology project called GOLDCORE.

?????

names unknown

suicide

Switzerland has a number of suicides related to Scientology. One report alleges that a Scientology staff member threw a child down a cliff.

?????

name unknown

suicidal

Chuck Devoe's wife reportedly became suicidal after completing OT 8.

?????

xxxxx

inducement to suicide

F.A.C.T.net's source refers to a person who was induced to commit suicide. She had attempted suicide four times. She had some sort of auditing about Jesus incidents which helped forward her suicide. Apparently she was sent a hand-written letter from a Scientology case worker named Sue MacDonald which implied that she should commit suicide.

?????

name unknown

suicide

A girl or woman in Dearborn, Michigan became suicidal during auditing. Scientology stopped auditing her and made her sign a waiver and made her use her credit cards to buy a whole bunch more auditing and run up all kinds of bills on the credit cards.

?????

name unknown

suicide

An older woman from Switzerland jumped to her death off the pier in Clearwater while on the OT levels. Immediately after her suicide the GO sent a bunch of people to the RPF.

?????

names unknown

psychosis

Two Swedish public PC's, one from Stockholm and one from Malmo, became psychotic after Flag sec checking.

?????

name unknown

suicide

A London public PC threw himself in front of a train while depressed during auditing.

?????

name unknown

psychosis

An affidavit from a former high ranking auditor states that if staff members became psychotic on the OT levels they were sent to the RPF. This may indicate an attempt to cover up Scientology- induced psychotic episodes within the organization.

?????

name unknown

suicide

An army officer watching a demonstration of how to use an E-meter to find subversives committed suicide shortly after the demonstration.

?????

name unknown

murder

The Franchise holder from Stuttgart Germany was summoned under duress to Flag and then died in a salvage operation while in Florida.

?????

name unknown

suicide

A friend of Ari Salonen's committed suicide in Stockholm.

?????

names unknown

psychosis

According to an ex-Sea org member, it was a common occurrence both on the Apollo and in Clearwater to have staff and RPFer's who became psychotic locked in the bathroom.

?????

name unknown

suicide or murder

A woman said her cousin was pushed off a building by Scientologist many years ago and that she is afraid to say anything more about it. Apparently Scientology found out she was going to file a lawsuit and sent in a plant to subvert the lawsuit.

?????

name unknown

inducement to suicide

A bogged Toronto public pc became psychotic and was sent a letter implying that suicide was her best road out.

?????

names unknown

psychosis

Paulette Cooper's book mentions an individual who became psychotic and suicidal on OT3 and committed himself to avoid suicide Cooper's book mentions another individual who threatened suicide but didn't because he was afraid it would invalidate Scientology. Robert Kaufman (author of "Inside Scientology") is also mentioned in Cooper's book.

?????

names unknown

suicide

Paulette Cooper's book reports a person who left a suicide note emphasizing that it had "nothing to do with Scientology."

?????

names unknown

suicide

Hubbard claimed that a publisher committed suicide by jumping from a window after reading Excalibur, the early version of the OT Levels.

?????

name unknown

Purification Rundown - death A gentleman in Washington state died on the purification rundown.

?????

names unknown

psychosis Ann Rosenblum's affidavit tells about GO/OSA members bragging about driving 2 defectors/critics into a mental institution with nervous breakdowns.

?????

name unknown

suicide

There is a report that an individual who had just gone clear committed suicide in Albuquerque, New Mexico.

?????

name unknown

murder

A real estate broker died mysteriously in the Clearwater Florida area. Prior to his death, this individual had an argument with David Miscavige over some property Miscavige wanted to buy from him. He was not a member.

?????

name unknown

suicide cover-up

A person, name unknown, drowned in a bathtub at Flag. The GO/OSA apparently went to the guy's room and sanitized it in the sense of removing anything that would incriminate Scientology before the police arrived to do their investigation. They created a shore story that he fell down in the bathtub, and that's how he died (F.A.C.T.net's contributor was there at the time). There was a tremendous hush hush about anything having to do with this guys death. The implication from F.A.C.T.net's contributor is that the sanitized room stopped any meaningful investigation by local police.

The person we mentioned in our first questionnaire who drowned in the bathtub at the Flag Land Base was actually from Germany, so that is an additional piece of information.

There is also a report of a woman who "drowned" in a bathtub at Flag.

The woman who drowned in a bathtub was a man whose name I forget. He was a German, and had been very improperly allowed on to NOTs which he could not run... This was in 1980.

?????

name unknown

airplane crash

I was told that the First Officer of the Air Florida 737 that crashed in the river in Washington, DC was on OT III. There was a mission sent to hush up the fact that he was a Scientologist.

?????

name unknown

purification rundown A woman given the protective pseudonym "Allison" by Corydon in his book tells of almost dying on the purification rundown.

?????

name unknown

purification rundown

A Scientologist named Christopher (last name unknown) died on this rundown. Scientology (Western Division) was reported to have quickly settled a wrongful death case with his family. An ex-GO/OSA member recently reported that he stole all the court records from Portland Oregon's 3 counties to cover up this case.

?????

name unknown

purification rundown

A Scientologist in Washington state, name unknown, died on the purification rundown.

?????

name unknown

suicide

Fact's source lived with a young man for approximately a week, in LA, in the '72 time frame. They were taking Scientology courses. He was in his 20's, about 5'8" tall with dark hair and eyes. The source later saw him at Flag, Clearwater, Florida in '76 or '77. The source heard later from the ED of Detroit Organization. Patty ? (last name unknown) that he was receiving auditing in Detroit, but he had badly stalled and was in a lot of trouble. He was sent to Flag to get cleaned up; he was seriously overrun. When I saw him at Flag, he was under constant care and looking at rocks. He was sent home 3 weeks later to Detroit. A couple of months later, he hung himself from a rafter in his garage. His best friend was on staff, and his name was Mark. Pattie, the ex ED would know them. He might be from the Flint, Michigan area.

?????

name unknown

psychosis

A Beverly Hills pediatrician who joined the Sea Org and then became psychotic.

?????

name unknown

suicide

Jim (last name unknown) was found dead in Queens, N.Y. while on an ethics handling.

?????

name unknown

intentional distress

A former NOTs C/S reports that he knows of individuals who were ordered by the GO/OSA to "reverse audit" security risks.

?????

name unknown

negligence

A child was run over at the Scientology nursery in Clearwater. This may be a covered up negligence situation.

To the reader: Only by assembling all of our personal recollections concerning the individuals and circumstances mentioned herein will it be possible to pierce any possible Scientology cover-ups and prevent possible future calamities. It is a miracle in many ways that the reports mentioned in this questionnaire have squeezed through the cracks of Scientology's secrecy structure, intelligence agency procedures, and practice of destroying incriminating documents.

If you are a current or former Scientologist or work with or know current or former members, please review these reports. If you recognize any of the names or have any other information, please contact us immediately. Send your information (even in preliminary form) to: Scientology Investigation, c/o F.A.C.T.net, 601 16th St. #C-217, Golden, Colorado 80403, U.S.A.

## APPENDIX TEN: QUESTIONS FOR FORMER MEMBERS

The information you provide in this questionnaire will help save lives and stop Scientology's alleged ongoing human rights abuse of children, young adults, families, critics and former members. Send your answers to F.A.C.T.net and or organizations that assist victims of cult abuse and your national government.

Notice: All questions or requests for a particular type of information in this questionnaire are to be considered as investigatory allegations. These allegations, opinions, and beliefs concern activities which may be a serious threat to public health and well being. This questionnaire also may contain statements in which individuals are exercising their first amendment rights of religious freedom in openly dialoging on claimed religious matters or their former or current religious beliefs. "Undue influence" as used in this document could include threat of removal from post, a suppressive person declare, assignment to the RPF, termination of affiliation, threats, physical harm, etc.

Getting this questionnaire into the hands of everyone who has had experience with Scientology is critical because:

1. Scientology is known to hide and destroy harmful information about itself.
2. Scientology members are forbidden to talk to each other about anything harmful that happens to

them or others while involved with Scientology.

3. Scientology members are deceived by Scientology policies into keeping silent about any member casualties or illegal activities they might hear about or be part of.
4. Scientology has not stopped its abusive practices and is totally incapable of reforming itself.
5. Only by standing together against Scientology's abuses and disclosing them to the disinfecting light of public exposure will Scientology ever be brought to justice and the human rights abuses be solved.

IT IS CRITICAL FOR YOU TO STOP RATIONALIZING THAT SOMEONE ELSE WILL DO YOUR PART.

1. We have learned the tragic lessons of recent cult tragedies like Jonestown Waco, and the Swiss Solar temple.
2. We have learned from the historic lesson of Nazi Germany what happens when you fail to stop a small, loud group of bullies.
3. The tide has turned. Scientology is no longer growing. There are now an estimated 1-2 million former members versus only about 50,000 active current members.
4. If you do not speak out, your silence will be used by Scientology as ongoing license to continue abusing others.
5. In many countries, laws similar to California's Restatement of Agency, Section 395f, provide additional legal motivation to speak out now. "An agent [staff members are agents] is privileged to reveal information confidentially acquired by him in the course of his agency in the protection of a SUPERIOR interest of himself or a third party." This questionnaire clearly spells out those superior interests.

SPECIAL NOTE ONLY FOR CURRENT MEMBERS, STAFF, OR OTHER AGENTS OF SCIENTOLOGY

Read this carefully! By policy and law you are personally responsible for the past, present, and future abuses of Scientology that you know about, were involved in, or can foresee repeating or occurring. If you are or were an agent of Scientology, your corporation and insurance company are also responsible.

If you are a staff member, look around you. How many people do you see who were in Scientology when it first began? (80-95% of everyone who gets into Scientology leaves or becomes inactive within 3-5 years).

Keep in mind that the Nuremberg war crime trials established that "following orders," "following policy" or "I didn't know" is not a defense against personal responsibility for human rights abuse if you are in a managerial or agency position for that organization. Your personally responsibility won't go away just because Scientology's childish "entheta" policies about negative information tell you to blindly ignore, not read, or not think about the serious allegations of this questionnaire.

WHAT WILL BE DONE WITH THE INFORMATION FROM THIS QUESTIONNAIRE?

It will be used to force Scientology to stop abusing its members, former members, and critics through ethical use of justice systems throughout the world.

1. It will be used to assemble summary reports for government agencies responsible to protect the public safety and mental health. These summary reports will compel the various government agencies to open new investigations into Scientology.

2. It will help to file new legal actions in the U.S. and other countries such as a civil RICO (Racketeering Influenced and Corrupt Organization Act) lawsuit, and an "all past victims" class action lawsuit. The U.S. Supreme court recently ruled that the RICO statutes could be used against groups forwarding ideological positions if a pattern could be shown of threatened violence, harassment, or actual violence. This ruling in an abortion rights case broadens RICO use beyond organized crime in the traditional sense to include cases like Scientology.

3. It will assist ongoing civil or criminal litigation.

4. It will be used to challenge the fraud of Scientology's non profit or religious tax exempt status with the IRS in the U.S. and with similar agencies in other countries.

5. It will assist investigative media reporters seeking to call the public's attention to Scientology's ongoing human rights abuses.

#### GENERAL INSTRUCTIONS FOR ANSWERING THIS QUESTIONNAIRE

We are not able to take information over the phone. If you have any information about any question TYPE YOUR ANSWER IN ENGLISH preceded by the number of the question. Please be specific with as much relevant and detailed information as possible. Include the key "who, what, where, when, how," and also the names of other people who witnessed the activity. Please tell us how to contact other people who would or could have information on the topic.

For example, Question # 7, Answer, "I was there on June 23, 1993 in the LA office of the OSA and I was personally ordered by David Miscavige to destroy all Scientology records showing internal knowledge of attempted or actual suicides by members after receiving Scientology services. Three other OSA staff were there too. Their names were..."

a. We ask you to type the information so that we can mechanically scan your information into a computer database. This will help us manage and summarize the thousands of responses we expect to receive from all over the world.

b. If you have a computer and modem, call our 24 hours/day 7 days/week BBS computer line, 1-303- 530-1942. Just follow the instructions on the screen. You can download an electronic copy of this document (called QUESTION.TXT) from the main board conference, files directory "general," and type your answers in your own word processor after each questions. Then upload the document back to us.

c. If you have no other way to get us your information to us, we will accept hand written reports and have them retyped them into our investigation database.

This questionnaire is divided into the following seven sections.

1. Questions for former or current members, their families, and friends

2. Questions for former staff members
3. Allegations about obstruction of justice and conspiracy
4. Allegations relating to the IRS and taxes
5. Allegations about financial fraud
6. Allegations about corporate fraud
7. Closing questions for everyone

It looks long, but you only need to answer questions about which you have personal information.

aa. Keep in mind wherever the word "Scientology" is mentioned in a question, it also includes all of Scientology's organizations and its many front groups in every U.S. and foreign location during their forty year history. Front groups are organizations that forward all or part of Scientology's agenda, such as The Committee to Defend the First Amendment, Hubbard Dianetics Foundation, Citizens Commission on Human Rights, Narconon, The Say No to Drugs Campaign, Committee on Public Health and Safety, Task Force on Mental Retardation, Gerus Society, Dianetic Information Group, Committee to Re-involve Ex-offenders, National Commission for Law Enforcement and Social Justice, Foundation for the Communication of Culture International, Doctors for Religious Liberty, Vanguard, April (a pseudo anti cult organization), Alliance to Protect Religious Liberty, Committee for a Safe Environment, American Citizens for Honesty in Government, The Way to Happiness Foundation, Whistle Blowers, Health Med, Criminon, Applied Scholastics, Concerned Businessman's Association of America, Cry Out (an environmental group), Religious Research Foundation, Sterling Management, and WISE (World Institute of Scientology Enterprises).

bb. If you wish to restrict the use of the information you submit to us, specify these restrictions. We will not take completely anonymous submissions, but if absolutely necessary you may use a code number, known only to you and to us, to identify your submission. Coded submissions will not be eligible for the cash rewards.

cc. The questionnaire items are not grammatically consistent. Some are questions, some are sentences, some are not even sentences. It is the topic that is important. Regardless of how the item is phrased, we are asking for any knowledge you may have about the topic.

dd. Be sure to include your name, address, phone, and/or fax and e-mail address in your report. For electronic submissions, include a phone number we can use for call-back verification. For written submissions, include the words "I swear the preceding is true and correct," and your dated signature.

We need your responses as quickly as possible. These are the various ways to reach us.

Scientology Investigation c/o F.A.C.T.net, Inc., 601 16th St. #C-217, Golden, CO 80403, USA Voice 1-303-473-0111 Fax 1-303-530-2950 BBS 1-303-530-1942.

[continued in parts 2, 3, and 4] [PART 2 OF 4]

QUESTIONS FOR FORMER OR CURRENT MEMBERS, THEIR FAMILIES, AND FRIENDS

Please describe any knowledge you have of the following situations.

1. Any fraud or deception used to get money from members using their credit cards, or loans from lending institutions or their families
  2. Any fraud, deception, or unethical high pressure tactics used in Scientology's sales, advertising, or registration actions
  3. Any of Scientology's alleged financial frauds, not limited to postulate checks, credit card scams, student loan scams, Author Services "Special Properties" scams, or Scientology asset transfers
  4. Any fraud or deception used by Scientology front groups to recruit new members into Scientology or attack Scientology's adversaries
  5. Anyone who was fair gamed or had their reputation destroyed by Scientology
  6. Any abusive or illegal practices surrounding Scientology's money back guarantee or policies governing refund or return of advance payments
  7. Any abusive actions such as copyright and trademark abuse taken by Scientology to inhibit the religious freedom of its members or former members or to inhibit the freedom of such persons to practice their freely chosen religion
  8. Any psychological or physical damage you suffered through your association with Scientology
- 8a. Have you experienced any of the following mental or emotional symptoms while in Scientology or since you left Scientology?

- "Floating" in and out of altered (dissociate) states of mind
- nightmares
- amnesia
- hallucinations or delusions

Scientology-related phobias (e.g., fears that you won't be successful or will get sick or go insane)

- inability to break mental rhythms or repetitive thought loops
- violent outbursts
- suicidal or self destructive thoughts
- recurring depression and self depreciating thoughts
- inability to work
- difficulty making decisions for yourself

- general inability to compete tasks
- difficulty reading, studying or focusing
- other (please describe)

8b. Why do you believe the symptoms or health problems mentioned in #8 or #8a are related to your experience with Scientology?

9. Anyone who had to be hospitalized because of their involvement with Scientology

10. Any celebrities in or out of Scientology who have had similar symptoms or experiences

11. Any persons who were "baby watched" or subjected to isolation orders because they became psychotic or suicidal

12. Anyone not already reported on our January questionnaire who ever threatened, attempted or committed suicide in any way related to Scientology services

12a. What Scientology services was the person was taking, i.e., purification rundown, introspection RD, OT levels, false purpose RD, RPF, etc.?

12b. Who were the people delivering the service?

12c. Dates and location?

12d. If the individual was a staff member, what post(s) did he or she hold?

12e. What were the individual's actual reactions, emotional state, and unguarded comments about what was being done to them by Scientology?

12f. Names and addresses of family and friends who the individual may have confided in?

12g. How can we obtain further information?

13. Any scientology-related coercion to induce already weakened, infirm or ill persons to buy dangerous additional Scientology services, commit suicide, or speed their own deaths by abandoning normal medical practices for economic, convenience, or security or political reasons

14. Any psychological or physical damage caused to anyone else that could be related to receiving Scientology services

15. Any abusive actions taken by Scientology to use Scientology's copyrights and trademarks to stop members or ex-members from speaking out about Scientology abuses or illegal activities

16. Anyone who tried to get a refund of the money they paid to Scientology but was thwarted from getting it

17. Would you be interested in participating in an individual or collective legal action to get a complete refund of all money ever paid to Scientology? If so, please answer the following questions.

17a. What was the total amount you paid to Scientology?

17b. When and to what organizations?

17c. What representations were made to you about refunds?

17d. What representations were made to you that you feel were false or deceptive?

17e. When did you first discover what you believe were misrepresentations?

17f. Did you sign a written refund agreement?

17g. Do you have receipts for what you paid?

#### QUESTIONS FOR FORMER STAFF MEMBERS

Please describe any knowledge you have of the following.

18. The names of former GO/OSA auditors, staff C/S's or medical officers or other staff who would have had access to information or been involved in the handling of member suicides, attempted suicides, psychoses or neuroses related to Scientology services

19. Scientology materials or internal knowledge reports (micro film computer reports etc) which mention the dangers or experimental nature of Scientology techniques, techniques that could induce psychosis or suicidal impulses, actual member attempted suicides or psychotic or neurotic episodes, or the putting the children of staff members at risk

20. Any coercion, for economic, convenience, or security reasons, to induce already weakened, infirm or ill persons to buy dangerous additional "services," commit suicide, or speed their own death by abandoning normal medical practices

21. Scientology child abuse, child neglect, improper health care, supervision, or education for children

22. Any type of physical or mental abuse of staff members, including such things as the RPF (Rehabilitation Project Force), beatings, confinement, excessive work details, denial of adequate food, threat and coercion

23. Pregnant female staff members ordered to get abortions, or being worked so hard and getting such poor quality prenatal care and nutrition during pregnancy that they gave birth to deformed or low birth weight babies

24. Scientology letting staff members with cancer or other serious and expensive illness go without treatment until the cancer or other illness has progressed too far

25. Staff members who needed health care or operations being sent to emergency rooms or other government health services and told to say he/she was indigent and to hide the fact that they were a Scientology staff member

26. Any staff member who was physically or mentally coerced, abused or punished by David

Miscavige or by his orders or by the orders of any other Scientology staff member

27. Any administrative Sea Org or non Sea Org staff member who was paid less than minimum wage and the appropriate overtime wage while working on staff (Religious organizations are not exempt from these regulations if the individual was primarily performing administrative or maintenance services versus religious services. So, you may still be entitled to these wages now plus penalties. Contact your local Department of Labor)

28. Any current or former staff member who was dismissed from the organization because they filed a complaint related to unfair labor practices

29. Any current or former staff member who was blackmailed, given sweetheart loans, or paid hush money to agree to never disclose illegal activities or abuse if or when they left Scientology

30. Any fraud perpetrated on any government agency by Scientology while you were a member

31. Anyone who threatened to commit or planned a crime against any adversary of Scientology, up to and including murder

32. Anyone who worked in Scientology's law firms or accounting firms who is no longer there because he/she felt the Scientology account was a legal risk

33. Scientology secretly funding bogus independent studies of its own effectiveness

34. Scientology falsely constructing or projecting a religious image to unfairly obtain tax, legal, and other economic advantages

35. Secret and non secret locations of all records, copies of records and archives of records for Scientology, including microfilms, CD, computer files, whether text or image, whether encrypted or not, or any other type of copies

36. Scientology records that have been destroyed by shredder, chemical, or other process

37. Scientology falsifying any financial record or transaction

38. Any artifice or device used by any Scientology-related corporations designed to deceive, prevent detection or inquiry, escape investigation, or mislead or hinder future investigation on the subject of asset transfers or corporate records

39. Any of Scientology's past or present law firms or accounting firms being knowledgeable of or involved in any deception or falsification of records

[continued in parts 3 and 4] [PART 3 OF 4]

#### ALLEGATIONS ABOUT OBSTRUCTION OF JUSTICE AND CONSPIRACY

Please describe any knowledge you have of the following situations. These allegations concern any legal, government, or other action Scientology has been or is involved with in any country.

40. Destruction of any evidence after it was ordered by the court

41. Alteration of any evidence or court records before, during, or after trial
42. Theft of any evidence or court records
43. Planting any false evidence in court records
44. Death threats or assault on any attorney or judge
45. Attempting to blackmail, bribe, or intimidate any attorney or law firm to impede their ability to prosecute a case against Scientology
46. Infiltration of any law firm to gather intelligence, to subvert opposition cases, or to intimidate the principals of opposing law firms into supporting positions adverse to their clients interests and favorable to Scientology's interests
47. Blackmail, intimidation, or bribery of any judge directly hearing any Scientology-related action or issue, or indirectly in a position to influence the case's outcome
48. Attempted or actual intimidation or bribery of key witnesses with the result that they did not appear at the trial, investigation, or hearing; or changed their testimony after swearing to it
49. Death threats, intimidation or harassment of the family members, friends or employers of anyone testifying or scheduled to testify against Scientology
50. Repeated perjury and fraud committed by Scientology's witnesses, executives, or attorneys upon the courts
51. Scientology attorneys or staff drilling Scientology witnesses how to lie on the stand or telling them it is O.K. to lie because of the greatest good, or that it was their valences or BT's (Body Thetans) lying, not them, or any other excuse
52. Scientology attorneys swearing out false affidavits or charges to intimidate, harass, stop, or discredit a critic or enemy
53. Theft or alteration of documents from opposing law firms
54. Theft of personal or business records from anyone opposing Scientology
55. Harassment of opposing parties by the creation of frivolous, malicious, or spurious lawsuits intended only to punish and silence the opposition
56. The creation of tangential lawsuits in which Scientology surreptitiously is the hidden controller and financier of both the plaintiff's and defendant's positions, attorneys, and witnesses. These may be lawsuits in which Scientology hoped to fraudulently create bogus periphery precedents to unfairly and illegally influence other adverse litigation
57. Arranging secret meetings with members of the court or government officials to influence ongoing actions
58. Repeated use of frivolous and expensive lawsuits to deter individuals or the media from stating anything hostile to Scientology whether factual or not

59. Scientology and/or its attorneys deliberately ignoring court orders
60. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately doing everything possible to create their own mistrial to obstruct the justice process
61. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately filing merits complaints with legal, medical or other professional ethics boards to hinder opposing expert witnesses or attorneys
62. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately using confidential materials, disclosures, or confessions given to Scientology by members for blackmail, to silence or to intimidate the individual
63. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately using electronic eavesdropping or bugging against its adversaries
64. Infiltration of organizations that are enemies of Scientology by obtaining jobs under false pretenses or identification
65. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately creating false identification and documents to aid in covert operations
66. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately breaking and entering into the attorney offices of a critic or enemy
67. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately forcibly detaining an enemy or critic
68. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately staging a fake hit and run auto accident involving a pedestrian
69. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately circulating false black PR stories about its adversaries
70. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately framing critics for lewd sexual conduct
71. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately framing a critic as being connected to organized crime
72. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately planning or attempting to drive a person insane or get a person incarcerated in a mental institution
73. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately impersonating a person to frame or discredit them
74. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately sending bomb threats and/or framing someone else for it
75. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately conspiring to commit murder or assault

76. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately using a front law firm as a de facto extension of Scientology's intelligence division and intimidation intelligence strategy

77. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately recruiting and using "do anything / report anything to get the fee" private investigators

78. Scientology and/or its attorneys knowingly and deliberately buying political influence

79. Scientology and/or its attorneys destroying or hiding documents or evidence ordered by a court

#### ALLEGATIONS RELATING TO THE IRS AND TAXES

Please describe any knowledge you have of the Church of Scientology or its agents (attorneys and accountants) or front groups being involved financially or in the planning of any of the following situations. These questions would include legal or managerial assistance or intervention, gathering intelligence, covert operations, use of staff or any organization resource directly, indirectly, or through the use of undue influence over third parties or related entities.

80. Lobbying

81. Political activities such as opposing or proposing legislation or opposing or supporting candidates (This could include such means as telling members to write congressmen or make donations to particular candidates, or buying political influence for Scientology)

82. Using tax free income secretly or not so secretly to support litigation against private individuals or corporations

83. Use of tax exempt money for the benefit of for-profit entities (For example, any of Scientology's tax exempt organizations might be the source of money paid to Asia's "special properties" or Bridge Publications. That for-profit entity could then pay commissions, kickbacks, royalties, service awards, or any other type of reward or credit of value to individuals.)

84. Giving members investment advice directly or indirectly, or allowing investment advisors to give presentations in Scientology facilities or in association with a Scientology event or organization 85. Picketing Orgs and Missions (See Ted Meet's home page) <http://www.skylink.net/~teddy/>

86. Getting members involved in investment plans or tax avoidance plans

87. Conducting a trade or business primarily for profit and not in furtherance of its alleged religious and charitable tax exempt purposes

88. Using any of its tax free income or assets to destroy individuals or organizations it perceives as fair game

89. Using Author Services Incr.'s trust A and B, or any other corporation trust or estate, as a secret method of paying commissions, kickbacks, royalties, service awards or any other type of reward or credit of value to executives, principals, directors, officers, or the Hubbard estate

90. Any staff member, resource, or asset of any Scientology tax exempt organization being used to create, enhance, or maintain any facility, product, or service that creates a value for a private individual, for profit or private trust, estate, or for profit corporation

91. Individuals, trusts, estates, or other entities outside of Scientology who receive preferential treatment or benefit of value from any asset or resource in any of the Scientology-related corporations because of some special or undue influence relationship to Scientology in the past or present, or because of some special or undue influence relationship to Scientology's command structure or corporate officers

92. Any fraud or false statement in any application to the IRS to obtain a 501(c)(3) non profit exemption or on a Scientology tax return

93. Scientology or its agents exercising any undue influence over the IRS investigation of Scientology or its decision makers, including such things as using former IRS employees with inside knowledge to negotiate with the IRS, intimidation or IRS agents or their families, offering any present or future inducements to IRS staff such as money or jobs with outside accounting firms, or other infiltration of the investigation and decision process

94. Any artifices or devices used by any Scientology-related corporation designed to deceive, prevent detection or inquiry, escape investigation, or mislead or hinder future investigation related to any financial fraud, IRS violations or fraud, or corporate fraud allegedly committed by any Scientology- related corporation. (This could include secret meetings where inequitable asset transfers or sham corporate structures were planned or discussed, or the encrypting, destroying, hiding or altering of documents, as well as the creation of false documents related to these matters.)

95. Any of Scientology's past or present law firms or accounting firms being knowledgeable of or involved in any activity listed previously

#### ALLEGATIONS ABOUT FINANCIAL FRAUD

Do you have any knowledge of or proving:

96. Assets transferred out of Scientology that were transferred into other corporations that were ultimately controlled by the same people or command structure

97. Bogus, inequitable, or non market value asset transfers out of Scientology

98. That all Scientology-related corporations are controlled by one unified management and that the separation between corporations is a sham and mere instrumentality, and that was the intention when the new Scientology corporations were set up in the early 1980's

99. Anyone who has exerted undue, unfair, disproportionate, or coercive influence over any asset or asset transfer involving any Scientology corporation

100. Anyone who has exerted undue, unfair, disproportionate, or coercive influence over Scientology's assets, trusts, or reserve accounts from other Scientology-related corporations, or who ordered these other corporations to buy books, products, or services from another Scientology-related corporation or pay royalties to another Scientology-related corporation

[continued in Part 4] [PART 4 OF 4]

101. Any trustee or fiduciary of one Scientology trust or corporation who was posted or removed by

an officer or executive from a different Scientology-related corporation

102. Any irregularities involving Scientology trust or reserve accounts such as posting trustees or fiduciaries who must first sign undated letters of resignation

103. Copyrights and trademarks created by Scientology staff and from Scientology resources, and then transferred to L. Ron Hubbard and his estate without equitable compensation to the Scientology corporations that created them

104. That refunds, return of advance payments, or transfers of money on account were used to inequitably or secretly transfer money out of Scientology corporations inuring undisclosed benefit to third parties

105. Any fraud in the handling of mission or Sea Org reserves moneys

106. Any fraud in Scientology corporations cosigning or guaranteeing loans or debts

107. Any kickbacks, trust management fees, royalties or any type of secret payment of value of any nature paid to Scientology's top officials from any Scientology-related organization

108. Any money laundering or undeclared transfer of Scientology assets or cash out of the U.S. by courier or other secret means

109. The tens of millions of dollars in royalties paid to L. Ron Hubbard and/or his estate for an E-Meter he did not invent

110. Improper administration of any Scientology account or fund transfer

111 Any false or secret contracts made between Scientology executives and various for profit and non profit Scientology corporations designed to perpetrate a fraud

112 The names, account numbers and locations of any U.S. and foreign bank, savings, safe deposit box, or other type of account which serves or served the purpose of holding any assets (Look on the back of your old check stubs for payments you made to Scientology organizations. Photocopy the backs and send them to us)

113. The U.S. and foreign storage location of other valuable assets held by Scientology (including art, antiques, books, coin and stamp etc. collections, archives, stocks, bonds, precious metals or jewel storage)

114. Artifices or devices used by any Scientology-related corporation designed to deceive, prevent detection or inquiry, escape investigation, or mislead or hinder future investigation related to any coercion, trickery, financial or corporate fraud involving David Miscavige's takeover of the Mission network, its separate corporations, and its income

115. Any secret or non secret intent, meetings or actions by Scientology to convey the substantial portion of its assets out of any of its corporations such as Church of Scientology of California, while a lawsuit of considerable amount is pending

116. Does money flow from Scientology's non profit corporations into the L. Ron Hubbard estate and Scientology's for-profit corporations? How? How many millions of dollars?

117. Any lies, unfairness, or type of fraud not mentioned above. This could involve assignments of asset value, credit card billing or other billings or conditional bills of sale, transfers between accounts of different organizations, "special properties," invoices, loans, royalty payments, or any other type of financial document, financial transfer, or transaction.

118. Artifices or devices not mentioned above, used by any Scientology-related corporation designed to deceive, prevent detection or inquiry, escape investigation, or mislead or hinder future investigation related to any financial fraud or inequitable asset transfers between Scientology-related corporations

#### ALLEGATIONS ABOUT CORPORATE FRAUD

Do you have any knowledge of:

119. Any secret or non secret intent, meetings, or actions by L Ron Hubbard, his family, estate, trusts or trustees, or David Miscavige, or any current or former Scientology executive, their family estate or trusts, to effect defacto control (ignoring corporate boards, lines, or separate integrity) over all related Scientology corporate entities

120. Any artifices or devices used by any Scientology-related corporation designed to deceive, prevent detection or inquiry, escape investigation, or mislead or hinder future investigation related to Scientology's corporate reorganization, being merely the creation of an alter ego made to look like separate control but in reality is essentially the same control. Where the many Scientology corporations are essentially the same pair of pants where the current command structure can draw from any asset no matter what corporate "pocket" the asset is in.

121. Any artifices or devices used by any Scientology-related corporation to prevent anyone from piercing the corporate veil (i.e., designed to deceive, prevent detection or inquiry, escape investigation, or mislead or hinder future investigation related to the use and abuse of copyrights and trademarks to exercise defacto complete control of all related Scientology corporations)

122. Do you have knowledge of W.I.S.E., I.A.S., Office of Special Affairs, and other Scientology front groups and their connections to the business community; the controlling persons of such businesses and Scientology's procedures for policing these business activities?

123. Do you know of any infiltration into corporations for the purpose of gaining control to make stock offerings, issue options and warrants to fellow Scientologists and organizations at cheap prices, to unfairly manipulate stock values through false dissemination of information and the spreading of rumors; the unethical and oppressive treatment of shareholders and subsequent dilution of their values, the looting and stripping of assets out of a corporation or business?

124. Do you know of any connections to unethical promotions in gold and silver penny mining stocks, gold and silver bullion, coin scams, stamp scams, technology stocks, oil drilling and leases, real estate, hotels, motels, or other types of investments owned, managed, or controlled by Scientology or its agents and fronts?

125. Do you have knowledge of any non-profit Scientology organizations which have benefited from such deals?

126. Do you have knowledge of the investment activities of Author's Family Services, any other

Scientology organization, or the upper level rulers of Scientology?

127. Are you aware of any stock brokers, corporate promoters, or corporate principals who liaison with Scientologists, or who are Scientologists, who have been fined, given sentences, cease and desist orders, sent to prison for fraud, and who may reveal facts about their connections, controllers, and working relationships with Scientology?

128. Do you know of any Scientologists who are operating anywhere in the Vancouver securities industry? Such positions could include being a Governor of the Exchange, employees or officials of the Vancouver Stock Exchange, employees and officials of the British Columbia Securities Commission, employees and officers and directors of B.C. stock brokerage firms, judges, politicians, RCMP, attorneys of the Province, University affiliates, or any other affiliation that is secret?

129. Are you familiar with any Scientology members who are newsletter writers and promoters who may unethically aid in the promotion and support of fraudulent corporate schemes or other products through the mails, wires, or on radio and television?

130. Do you have knowledge of stock promotions whereby kickbacks or various illegal payments are given to induce non-Scientology brokers to aid in any fraudulent scheme?

131. Do you know any names of Scientologists or fronts of any kind who have connections to BCCI?

#### IMPORTANT CLOSING QUESTIONS FOR ALL INDIVIDUALS

132. To help inform others, would you be willing to appear on TV or have your story told in other media or to discuss your knowledge about Scientology in the areas of this questionnaire?

133. Would you be willing to appear in court to testify about the things you have knowledge?

134. Would you be willing to sign a petition to the government asking them to open or reopen an investigation into Scientology relevant to the allegations of this questionnaire?

135. Would you be willing to participate in a "class action" against Scientology.

136. Are you willing to write an affidavit or declaration that the information you are providing is true and correct?

137. Are you willing to clip news articles that you read in your area on Scientology and its front groups and send them to us?

138. Do you have Scientology-related materials you would be willing to donate to our archive? (If so go ahead and send them)

139. Do you have names of former or current Scientologists or others who should receive this questionnaire or be on our mailing list? (If so go ahead and send them)

140. Do you feel that any law firm, accounting firm, or private investigation firm and their insurance companies that may have assisted Scientology with any illegal activity through act or lack of due diligence should be help individually and legally liable?

141. Do you know of any past or current lawsuits or government investigations involving Scientology? Please list them and if possible the people to contact involved in them so we can make available to them the information of this questionnaire and other Scientology information already assembled. (Information we have received already or that will be received may effect the reopening of old lawsuits and investigations)

142. Do you know the present address of and if they are still in Scientology the family's address for any of the following: Wendell Reynolds, Hereby Parches, Layman Spurlock, Steve Marlowe, Mark Yager, John Nelson, Nigel Oaks, Pat and Annie Broker, Bob Tomas, Cat Morrow, formerly Cat Klinger, Mary Rush, Foster Thompkins, Mark Ingber, Marty Rathbun, Maureen Brigatti, Carl Heldt, and Paulene Chaterlan.

143. Do you have any information about Scientology and Satanism, including origins and practices such as exorcism, etc.?

144. Do you have any information about Scientology or Scientologists and neo-Nazi organizations, tactics or ideology?

F.A.C.T.net wishes to thank everyone who answered its previous questionnaires, and you for taking the time to do this one. Be sure to conclude your report with your name, address, phone, fax, e-mail etc., the date, and the words: "I swear the preceding is true and correct." Then sign it and mail it to us. (This document may be translated to other languages)

Please make and distribute copies of this questionnaire by any and all means to every current and former Scientologist or family member you can contact, and to anyone else who has had problems with Scientology.

F.A.C.T.net, Inc. (Fight Against Coercive Tactics Network, Incorporated) is a nonaligned, nonprofit, research and educational public service. F.A.C.T.net specializes in informing the public about human rights abuses caused by coercive psychological systems much the same way that Amnesty International informs the public about human rights abuse caused by physical coercion.

In light of the probability that F.A.C.T.net will not survive Scientology's most recent attacks send your reports to your national government and your local cult information organization.

#### APPENDIX FOUR

#### SCIENTOLOGY'S EXTENSIVE HISTORY OF SUPPRESSION OF CRITICAL INFORMATION AND INFORMED CONSENT.

Where "freedom of information or speech is concerned, or the rights of a free press, Scientology is at war with the outside world. In addition, Scientology has attempted to use federal trade secret laws designed for business applications, to try to prevent anyone from exposing information critical of Scientology. This is done by:

A. Attempting to establish new interpretations of copyright laws to suppress factual information hostile to Scientology. This was seen in the recent "Hubbard biography" copyright precedent. Scientology's novel interpretation posed a serious threat to the publishing industry's free press right to present important biographical facts on Hubbard that the public has a right to know, or needs for its protection. After considerable expense this precedent has now been reversed. (New

Era Publications, an affiliate of the Church of Scientology, sued publisher Henry Hot & Co. to prevent publication of "Bare Faced Messiah," a biography of L. Ron Hubbard the Scientology founder. The book's author, Russell M. Miller, had quoted 132 pages from unpublished letters and documents, many obtained from government agencies under the Freedom of Information Act). B. Attempting to or successfully sealing court cases and records during or after litigation. Often this is done by extorting a "gag order" from a litigant bludgeoned into submission. But in other cases Scientology actually has obtained the court's agreement to seal the records -- for example, in *Church of Scientology v. Armstrong* No. C. 420153 Cal. Super. CT. (1984). The information contained in the Armstrong case clearly showed the actual intentions, motivations, and nature of L. Ron Hubbard the founder of Scientology. Documents in the Armstrong case also evidenced the actual origins and nature of Hubbard's created alter ego, Scientology and Dianetics. They show a massive, critical, and fundamental contradiction between the reality, on the one hand, and on the other, Scientology's propaganda. C. Attempting to use copyright laws AND unreasonable search and seizure to inhibit its adversaries and suppress archival material on Scientology. On October 3, 1990 Scientology allegedly arranged an entrapment operation on an uninvolved, former member (Bistro) who had a collection of archival materials on Scientology. Two marshals and approximately 15-20 Scientologists showed up with a search warrant. They all then began an unreasonable march and seizure of legitimately acquired Scientology materials from Mr. Bostrom's home. The warrant was issued because several days earlier, Mr. Bostrom allegedly had sold one of his old copyrighted Scientology training packs to a Scientology "sting" operative for approximately \$100 dollars. D. Restricting evidence access. Scientology lawyers have been temporarily successful in restricting freedom of information requests for access to the thousands of documents seized from church headquarters in an authorized search by the FBI. Because of Scientology's use of a special language, Scientologese, and special security encoding much of this seized FBI information may still need translation, coordination, or distribution to the victims for possible legal actions. At the least, these restricted documents are useful and vital to educators and the media for understanding the REAL Scientology.

Access has been restricted to these highly damaging documents, in part, by the requirement that Scientology be informed, in the approval process, of the identity of anyone making such requests. The potential danger of such prior notice to Scientology is apparent from seized FBI documents. E. Stealing books and materials from public agencies. The Nazi's burned books. Scientology uses its operatives to steal books and materials critical of it from public libraries. I was directly in touch with one of the operatives involved in thefts from the LA library system. Former Scientologists Robert Dardano and Warren Friske have testified to the systematic theft and destruction of books critical of Scientology from libraries throughout New England.

F. In the 1970s, the Church fought to prevent the sale of books critical of Scientology. They failed in this attempt, but caused authors George Malko, Paulette Cooper, Cyril Vosper and Robert Kaufman considerable difficulty (not only from the law suits: Roy Wallis, in his *Salvation and Protest*, described the harassment he received after writing about Scientology). In 1982, Paulette Cooper, author of *The Scandal of Scientology* testified that the Church had brought eighteen suits against her. More recently Russell Miller has defended against attempts to prevent distribution of his *Bare-Faced Messiah* in England, Canada, Australia and the United States. Scientology keeps much critical information, such as that revealed in the Armstrong case, among those highest inner few who have passed extensive security and loyalty tests. Because sensitive or critical information is withheld, or given on a strict "need to know" basis, the vast majority of lower level Scientologists are generally ignorant of the contents of these materials and the real activity of Scientology. Celebrities such as Tom Cruise, John Travolta, Kirstie Alley and others, who have endorsed and are publicly promoting Scientology are, unfortunately, the most isolated and least informed regarding the crucial evaluative information on Scientology presented in these materials.

The record documented herein shows conclusively that, while Scientology hypocritically sells "Communication Courses" and sponsors "freedom of information" attacks on its adversaries, 42 IT ACTUALLY DOES NOT AND CAN NOT TOLERATE open communication or free speech.

By hiding its crimes and confining abuses, Scientology is trying to avoid just and necessary social awareness and censure. If Scientology is allowed to continue to effectively use these various sealing tactics AND its other adversarial tactics no one will be informed enough to make rational decisions about Scientology.

## MORE ON STEALING BOOKS OUT OF LIBRARIES

(Deposition of Garry L. Scarff, at p. 329. In. 1 - p. 331. In 14.)

Books Critical of Scientology Stolen and Destroyed.

Q. Mr. Scarff, have you now located the two exhibits that you had tried to locate with reference to stealing library records?

A. Yes, sir, I did.

Q. Turning your attention to Exhibit-99, what is that?

A. This is a letter that I sent to Ginnie Cooper, the Director of Libraries for Multnomah County, which is the county where Portland, Oregon rests. And it is concerning an operation in which I was a part of a -- part of which has been a long time policy within the Church of Scientology to eradicate not only from what I have spoken to already on court files but eradicating from library systems throughout the country, any information that is critical or adverse to the Church of Scientology. "And specifically within the library systems within the City of Portland, Oregon, I as well as other individuals within the Church of Scientology just as a matter of policy were ordered to destroy any and all critical materials adverse to the Church of Scientology. And this letter is to the Director of Libraries informing her that all of such books that are on file at the library which have been listed as "lost" are not lost. They had been destroyed. And I list six books there. "Specifically one book refers to -- entitled "A Piece of Blue Sky" by Jon Atack, who is a former high ranking member of the Church of Scientology who wrote an expose on Scientology. "And I recall there were approximately four to five copies of this book in the library all which were listed as lost. And this letter explains to Ms. Cooper, basically, that the Church of Scientology destroys materials on a regular basis which they consider to be adverse, including if she were to check the library's copy of Time Magazine dated May 6th of 1991 they will notice that that article had been cut from the magazine because the Church of Scientology considered it to be adverse. "Exhibit-100 is a response to me from this library director in which she did a full inventory of the books that they had and claims that several of the books appear to be out of print now and the library currently has no copies.

1. I refer to one, the book entitled "Inside Scientology" by Robert Kaufman. She said the library has no copies.

2. "The Scandal of Scientology" by Paulette Cooper. She responds the library currently has no copies.

3. "The Hidden Story of Scientology", by Omar Garrison. She responds there are two copies in the library and there are no copies at the central library. And it is out of print.

4. Book entitled "L. Ron Hubbard, Messiah or Madman" by Bent Corydon. She responds there are supposed to be currently 13 copies in the library. However, seven of these copies are currently listed as lost and there are two copies on order to replace the two copies lost at the central library.

5. Book entitled "Bare-Faced Messiah: The True Story of L. Ron Hubbard" by Russell Miller. "She responds there are supposed to be four copies in the county library, two of the four copies are listed as lost. And the book is out of print.

6. "A Piece of Blue Sky", she responds there are supposed to be three copies in the county library, two of these three are currently listed as lost. "She refers to the Time magazine article dated May 6th of 1991 and claims that the article is on microfilm and therefore the issue can be found in microfilm, but the print copy is missing. "She also states that she instituted safeguards to protect reordering these books based upon the letter that I sent her.

Q. Now, turning your attention to Exhibit-99, the last paragraph on that document, that letter states: 'These missing books were in fact stolen from the library and destroyed in fulfillment of an internal directive by the church which instructs its members to eradicate all published materials critical of Scientology and to replace it with pro-Scientology materials.

A. That's correct.

Q. How do you know that these missing books were in fact stolen from the library?"

A. Because I was very much a part of the effort to steal the books from the library and destroy them.

Q. Was anyone else involved in that effort?

A. Gwen Mayfield was involved. Angie Mann was involved. I know that her husband Charles Mann to have been involved. Like I said, this was an effort that Scientology has long had. I even recall back in '82 that John Carmichael had talked about removing stuff from the library and destroying it. And it was Gwen Mayfield who told me how to remove a book from the library. She showed me that within the binding of a hardback book there is a long, thin, metal strip which sets off an alarm when something like that goes through the sensors in the library and she said all you had to do was take a razor blade, slice along the bindings of the book, pull out the metal strip, rub it into a little ball and flick it away. It takes away the security aspect of this book. It was very easy to get away with it by ripping out the little metal band.

Q. Gwen Mayfield is part of the –

A. Gwen Mayfield is an official of the Church of Scientology and director of the Office of Special Affairs whose job in part is to do such activities as I have just described. This would be considered a covert operation. "This is not the first time this has happened although not in a library situation.

1993: The Church of Scientology has been ordered to pay \$2.9 million in attorneys' fees to former church members who had to defend themselves against charges of stealing church secrets. In handing down the decision, a federal court Special Master said it was Clear that the Church of Scientology was using the courts "to destroy their opponents." In 1985 Scientology sued for high-ranking officials who had broken from the Church of Scientology and had formed the Church of the New Civilization in Santa Barbara, Calif. The suit accused David Mayo and others of stealing copyrighted religious materials and trade secrets developed by the late Scientology founder L. Ron

Hubbard. But the ruling against Scientology said the church's legal action constituted "extraordinary, malicious, wanton and oppressive conduct. It is absolutely Clear that plaintiffs sought to harass the individual defendants and destroy the church defendants through massive over litigation and other highly questionable litigation tactics," wrote James G. Kolts, a retired judge of the Los Angeles Superior Court who was appointed Special Master to weight the merits of the case. "The Special Master has never seen a more glaring example of bad-faith litigation than this. Therefore it is appropriate to award attorney's fees pursuant to the copyright statue," Kolts concluded.

In January of 1980 there was an announcement of a possible raid to be made by the FBI or other law enforcement agencies of the property. Everyone on the property was required by Hubbard's representatives, the Commodore's Messengers, to go through all documents located on the property and "vet" or destroy anything which showed that Hubbard controlled Scientology organizations, retained financial control, or was issuing orders to people at Gilman Hot Springs.

A commercial paper shredder was rented and operated day and night for two weeks to destroy hundreds of thousands of pages of documents. During the period of shredding, Brenda Black, the individual responsible for storage of Hubbard's personal belongings at Gilman Hot Springs, came to Defendant Armstrong with a box of documents and asked whether they were to be shredded. Defendant Armstrong reviewed the documents and found they consisted of a wide variety of documents including Hubbard's personal papers, diaries, and other writings from a time before he started Dianetics in 1950, together with documents belonging to third persons which had apparently been stolen by Hubbard or his agents. Defendant Armstrong took the documents from Ms. Black and placed them in a safe location on the property. He then searched for and located another twenty or more boxes containing similar materials, which were poorly maintained.

Q. Mr. Scarff has the only document it contained. Well, if it is the only document it contained, I can based upon my own experience conclude only one thing, that they have destroyed and shredded official documents so they would not be in the position of providing these documents to me. It is an operation of both Bowles & Moxon and the Office of Special Affairs that when official documents are requested under any type of subpoena or anything like that, under a legal process, and the Church of Scientology does not want any the of prosecuting agency or other agency to retrieve those documents, they will destroy them, they will shred them, or hide them. And to me, that's illegal tampering of evidence. And they do it on a wide scale basis.

A. Well, my own experience of which I have already testified to before, the Church of Scientology will do anything they can to evade any type of prosecution or investigative action against them, And they routinely destroy documents. They shred them. That is not to say they would not photocopy everything they have and store it somewhere in a secret place and destroy the official documents, but there is no way that anyone in the Office of Special Affairs would truly destroy a document, especially given the fact that it could be used again at a further gate against somebody.

---

#### Gerry Armstrong's Comments

I was personally involved in a massive operation to locate and destroy all evidence concerning Hubbard's connection to the Church of Scientology, control over its organizations and finances, his location and other such documents. In Gilman Hot Springs, California, I was required to destroy all the memos I had received from HUBBARD ordering work to be done on his house and his properties. I was also ordered to destroy any other evidence of Mr. Hubbard's mental and emotional

illnesses, his fraudulent and misrepresented background, and the various tortious and criminal activities.

Scientology has recently seized Steve Fishman's 200,000 archive and library of Scientology materials. This was the second largest archive outside of Scientology of Scientology materials.

Scientology is currently forcing Jon Atack, the author of the book A Piece of Blue Sky into bankruptcy. The purpose is to seize his copyrights to this highly critical book.

Scientology bought up the copyrights to two other critical books. One of those books was The Scandal of Scientology by Paulette Cooper.

---

Steve Fishman's Comments:

The Internet is your medium of communication. Particularly the World Wide Web is the ultimate weapon against abuse by the Scientology cult.

So what you can do is set up a web page and put your own story on it for the world to see and read. Can you imagine the mushroom cloud effect on the cult if every one of Scientology's victims did that?

As a gift to you, my autobiography, Lonesome Squirrel is now available for free on the Internet at the following locations:

[Steve Fishman] <http://www.xs4all.nl/~fishman/ls/indexls/html>

[Ben Grimm] <http://www.xs4all.nl/~bengrimm/fishman/squirrel.zip>

[Ignaz Wanders]

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.ps>

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.ps.gz>

<http://www-astronomy.mps.ohio-state.edu/~ignaz/fishy/books/ls/ls.tar.gz>

[xenu@ix.netcom.com](mailto:xenu@ix.netcom.com) (e-mail)

The Lonesome Squirrel is a gripping look into the madness and horror of Scientology from the viewpoint of the manipulated victim who was trained to commit crimes by Scientology staff, and then was "offloaded" like on 'Mission Impossible' where the cult "disavowed all knowledge of his actions", resulted in his getting sent to prison. It is a "must read" for anyone interested in or curious about the Scientology cult phenomenon.

**WHERE TO GET HELP: THE EXIT COUNSELORS DIRECTORY FOR THOSE STILL IN SCIENTOLOGY AND WANT HELP GETTING OUT:**

Below are a list of Exit Counselors who you may contact to get help if you or any of your loved ones are still in Scientology and they want and need help.

These are NOT involuntary deprogrammers. Involuntary deprogramming is illegal in the United States and in many other parts of the world. This list of names is for you to contact if you are having genuine doubt about Scientology and would like valuable assistance and emotional support. These Exit Counselors are highly skilled in pointing out flaws in Scientology Tech, Policy and Ethics. The choice is ultimately yours. You have already taken the first step by reading the Fable.

If you need further help, please contact any of these individuals:

It is listed alphabetically, and shows their primary country, state or province of service. "WTA" next to their name indicates that they will travel anywhere as needed and wanted based upon arrangements made between the Exit Counselor and the client.

Cult Awareness Network - Illinois  
2421 West Pratt, Suite 1173  
Chicago, Illinois 60645  
(312) 267-7777

Fishman, Steven - Florida •WTA•  
12980 S. W. 48th Street  
Fort Lauderdale, Florida 33330-2339  
(954) 434-9777 Phone  
(954) 680-1557 Fax  
xenu@ix.netcom.com

Grosswald, Paul - Long Island, New York •WTA•  
18 Dalewood Lane  
Kings Park, New York 11754  
(516) 724-0635 Home  
(516) 366-4230 Fax  
peegee@li.net

Harrington, Joe - Maine, New England States  
Portland, Maine  
(207) 773-0291

Hassan, Steve - Massachusetts  
Post Office Box 686  
New Town Branch  
Boston, Massachusetts  
(617) 327-2287

Hunt, Martin - Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada  
(604) 380-2025  
uo880@freenet.victoria.bc.ca

"I am an ex-Scientologist and Internet activist working to spread information about the Scientology cult to potential recruits to save them from the 2.5 years of abuse I went through at their hands. I believe that cults represent a grave threat to freedom and basic human rights."

Info Cult (French Speaking) - Montreal, Quebec, Canada

5655 Park  
Montreal, Quebec, Canada  
(514) 274-2333

Langone, Mike - Tampa and Clearwater, Florida  
Wellspring  
(813) 495-3136

McClelland, Tony - Australia  
tonym@jolt.mpx.com.au

Moore, Brendan - Calgary, Alberta, Canada  
Cult Information Service  
613, 815 1st Street, S. W.  
Calgary, Alberta  
Canada T2P-1N3  
(403) 261-6754

Ottmann, Martin - Stuttgart, Germany  
Evangelische Zentralstelle  
Für Weltanschauungstragen  
Holderlinplatz 2A  
70193 Stuttgart  
49-711-226-2281 Work  
49-711-840-3484 Home  
49-711-226-1331 Fax

Pignotti, Monica - New York City  
Suite 1527-180  
250 West 57th Street  
New York City, New York 10107  
(212) 683-0378

Wakefield, Margery - Michigan, •WTA•  
915 Seventh Avenue  
Houghton, Michigan 49931  
(906) 482-7154

Whitfield, Jerry and Hana - Southern California  
661 North Occidental Boulevard  
Los Angeles, California 90026  
(213) 413-3264

-----  
FOR PSYCHOLOGICAL HELP PLEASE CONTACT EITHER OF THESE TOP TWO LEADING  
CLINICAL EXPERTS AND EXPERT WITNESSES AND THERAPISTS IN THE TREATMENT AND  
DIAGNOSIS OF MENTAL ILLNESS AND POST TRAUMATIC STRESS SYNDROME RESULTING  
FROM EXPOSURE TO SCIENTOLOGY:

Geertz, Uwe Walter, Ph.D. Southern Florida (Miami-Fort Lauderdale)

18000 S. W. 57th Street  
Fort Lauderdale, Florida 33331  
(954) 434-5643 (Home)  
(305) 523-1223 (Office)

Singer, Margaret Thaler, Ph.D. N. California (San Fran/Berkeley/Oakland)  
17 El Camino Real  
Berkeley, California 94705  
(415) 848-3863

-----  
Thank you for reading the Fable, and all we ask is that you distribute ten copies on e-mail and ten copies on disk, so that many more people will see this vital information which may ultimately save lives.

From the Contributors and Editors of the Fable, and all who helped.